



*Information-including Medicines;
Physics and Mechanism of Action
(With Emphasis on "Viremedy")*
A Synopsis

*Viremedy, Homeopathic Medicines, and
So-called Intentional Healing Medicines*

Kamyar Esmaeili, M.D.



*Information-including Medicines;
Physics and Mechanism of Action
(With Emphasis on "Viremedy")*
A Synopsis

*Viremedy, Homeopathic Medicines,
and the So-called Intentional Healing Medicines*

Version: 25 Dec. 2022

By Kamyar Esmaeili (M.D.)

Independently Published

[Kindle Direct Publishing Platform]

ISBN-10 [For Paperback]: 1720736839

ISBN-13 [For Paperback]: 978-1720736837



OVERVIEW

An "*information-including medicine*" is a material that the rendition of its respective physical information via a certain part of the living system termed "parallel body" leads to its corresponding biotic qualities in the living being. Viremedy, homeopathic medicines, and the so-called intentional healing medicines are among such medicines.

"*Viremedy*" could raise the vitality of the living creature within the framework of its nature. A rise in vitality means "a general increase in the fulfillment degree of biotic capabilities, such as resistance (resilience) to exogenous and endogenous stresses, in the broad sense". This basic remedy improves the natural regulatory and healing operations.

In this text, allowing for the related facts and experiments, "the Physical Essence" and "the Mechanisms of the Actions" of information-including medicines have been generally explicated by putting forward a working theory. Additionally, "*Viremedy*", "its Origin", and some relevant topics have been presented. These topics are also included: "Some Controlled Experiments Conducted About any Effects of Viremedy on Vitality"; "Some Points About the Holistic Healing Process Actuated by Viremedy Use"; "Some Application Methods of Viremedy"; "The Possible Use of Other Treatments Together With Viremedy". (What is entitled the "*Improved Homeopathy*" has been briefly introduced in this synopsis as well.)

As a rule, facts, rather than words, are the final judge.

•••

- **TITLE:** «Information-including Medicines; Physics and Mechanism of Action (With Emphasis on "Viremedy") A Synopsis»
- **SUBTITLE:** Viremedy, Homeopathic Medicines, and So-called Intentional Healing Medicines
- **Version:** 25 Dec. 2022, Independently Published [Kindle Direct Publishing Platform]; Pp. 251
[The 1st version of this book with the same title & ISBN has been published in Aug 2020. (Pp. 239)]
- **SOME RELATED DOMAINS:** Health and Medical Sciences, Vitherapy, Parallel Body Medicine, Information Medicine, So-called Energy Medicine, Homeopathy, Improved Homeopathy, Integrative Medicine, Holistic Medicine, Holism, Healing, Intentional Healing, Complementary and Alternative Medicine (CAM), Natural Medicine, Naturopathy, Functional Medicine, Anthroposophic Medicine, Traditional Medicine, Skepticism, Pseudoscience, Science, Modern Physics, Evidence-based Medicine
- **All sales revenue of the book, the author's share, will be spent on the activities involving Viremedy and the related matters such as accomplishing the studies, improving Viremedy use, etc.**
- **Viremedy is not a monopolistic production or finding of any person or group.**
- **Informative Website:** <https://sites.google.com/site/viremedy>; **Email:** viremedy@gmail.com



ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

Acknowledgements should be given to all those who have contributed to the activities on Viremedy in various ways. Their valuable assistance, comments, and support have been essential for the feasibility of this work. Although some studies have been conducted in universities and formal centers, the Viremedy Development Center (as a non-governmental, not-for-profit, independent and open center) is not a governmental or formal organization. The invaluable assistance of volunteers and interested individuals, including experts in various fields, students, patients, and others who have contributed over the years, is sincerely appreciated.

CONTENTS:

| | |
|--|-------|
| I) <u>BACKGROUND</u> | [8] |
| II) <u>A BRIEF ON VIREMEDY</u> | [11] |
| III) <u>Homeopathic Medicines, Intentional Healing Medicines, and Viremedy as Information-including Medicines</u> | [15] |
| III-I) <u>The Physical Essence of Information-including Medicines</u> | [15] |
| ► <u>General</u> | [15] |
| ► <u>The Physical Essence of Homeopathic Medicines</u> | [18] |
| ► <u>The Physical Essence of Intentional Healing Medicines</u> | [25] |
| ► <u>The Physical Essence of Viremedy</u> | [27] |
| III-II) <u>The Mechanisms of the Actions of Information-including Medicines</u> | [32] |
| ► <u>General</u> | [32] |
| ► <u>The Action Mechanism of Homeopathic Medicines</u> | [50] |
| ■ <u>Some Noteworthy Points in the Studies About any Effects of Homeopathic Preparations</u> | [60] |
| ► <u>The Action Mechanism of Intentional Healing Medicines</u> | [71] |
| ► <u>The Action Mechanism of Viremedy</u> | [80] |
| III-III) <u>More About the Physical Essence of Information-including Medicines, and Some Related Facts and Experiences</u> | [84] |
| ■ <u>Some Other Related Facts and Experiences (Also About any Effects of Some Physical Factors on Information-including Medicines)</u> | [94] |
| IV) <u>The Origin of Viremedy</u> | [113] |

| | |
|--|-------|
| V) <u>Some Controlled Experiments Conducted About any Effects of Viremedy on Vitality</u> | [116] |
| VI) <u>Viremedy Use</u> | [125] |
| VI-I) <u>Some Points About the Holistic Healing Process Actuated by Viremedy Use</u> | [127] |
| VI-II) <u>Keeping Viremedy</u> | [136] |
| VI-III) <u>Some Application Methods of Viremedy</u> | [138] |
| ► <u>General</u> | [138] |
| ► <u>Inserting Method</u> | [138] |
| ► <u>Drinking Method</u> | [146] |
| ► <u>Other Methods</u> | [150] |
| VI-IV) <u>Some Ways to Raise the Use Effects of Viremedy</u> | [152] |
| VI-V) <u>The Possible Use of Other Treatments Together With Viremedy</u> | [156] |
| ■ <u>Using Viremedy Along With Homeopathic Treatments Within the Framework of Improved Homeopathy</u> | [157] |
| ■ <u>A Certain Kind of Drug Adverse Effect Due to the Derangement of Some Natural Modulatory Feedback Mechanisms</u> | [162] |

• APPENDICES:

| | |
|---|-------|
| <u>Appendix No. 1) Overview of "Viremedy effects on Severe Infections With Some Infectious Organisms in Laboratory Mice"</u> | [176] |
|---|-------|

Appendix No. 2) Overview of "Viremedy Effect on a Severe, Acute Poisoning With Isoniazid in Laboratory Mice" [188]

Appendix No. 3) Overview of "Viremedy Effect on a Severe, Acute Poisoning With Natrium Cyanide in Laboratory Mice" [192]

Appendix No. 4) Overview of "Viremedy Effect on the Vitality of Bean Plant" [196]

Appendix No. 5) Overview of "Viremedy Effect on the Vitality of the Various Plants" [203]

Appendix No. 6) Overview of "Viremedy Effect on the Productivity of Bean Plant" [211]

Appendix No. 7) Overview of "Viremedy Effect on the Vitality of the Bean Plants Whose Previous Generation had Received the Remedy" [215]

Appendix No. 8) Overview of "Viremedy Effect on the Vitality of a Kind of Fungus" [220]

Appendix No. 9) Overview of Viremedy and Cancer [227]

LIST OF PICTURES, TABLES, AND GRAPHS [242]

BIBLIOGRAPHY [245]

I) BACKGROUND:

- Viremedy, Homeopathic Medicines, and the so-called Intentional Healing Medicines are among "information-including medicines (information-carrying medicines)". Such medicines are the materials that the rendition of their respective physical information into the corresponding biotic (biological) qualities involves the relevant effects in the living creature. This rendition (decoding) initially takes place via a certain part of the living system entitled "parallel body". They are broadly used in practice in some therapeutic modalities like Homeopathy, etc.

However, in view of the high dilution of homeopathic medicines, sometimes beyond Avogadro's Limit, some scholars have considered them the truly inert substances called "placebos", having no specific virtue! Oppositely, some others have counted homeopathy as a credible therapeutic modality.

Likewise, there are diverse opinions and discussions about what is labeled Energy Medicine (in its putative sense) and some related topics.¹ True meanings of what are sometimes termed Subtle Body and Subtle Energy are instances of such discussable topics.

As a fact, some of the notions presented in some modalities of Complementary and Alternative Medicine (CAM), such as homeopathy and what is incorrectly named Energy Healing, are worthwhile. On the other hand, there are many incorrect or even superstition-like beliefs in these modalities.

Considering such controversial discussions, various hypotheses have already been offered to explicate the physical essence and the action mechanism of the preparations entitled High Dilution Medicines like homeopathic medicines.² Anyhow, a realistic, comprehensive theory was required.

¹ Some noteworthy papers and subjects concerning these themes can also be found by searching the Web via the search engines such as Google and Google Scholar and through searching the bibliographic databases and resources such as PubMed, Medline, and the like for the related keywords.

² Some noteworthy papers and subjects concerning this theme can also be found by searching the Web via the search engines such as Google and Google Scholar and through searching the bibliographic databases and resources such as PubMed, Medline, and the like for the related keywords as the following: ["homeopathy" + "physics"]; ["homeopathy" + "mechanism"]; ["homeopathic medicines" + "physics"]; ["homeopathic remedies" + "physics"]; ["homeopathic medicines" + "mechanism"]; ["homeopathic remedies" + "mechanism"]; etc. →

In this synopsis about information-including medicines in general and Viremedy in particular, the outlines of a working theory on such medicines have been concisely presented. [Well understanding this synopsis naturally requires sufficient time and deliberation. (It is also worth noting that English has not been the first language of the author.)]

Here, regarding an interdisciplinary approach, a comprehensive theory has been put forward for the general explication of the physical essence and the mechanisms of the actions of information-including medicines. In light of this theory, the related facts can be explained and the results of some related experiences can be methodically predicted.

The model introduced for the general clarification of the physical essence of information-including medicines could be considered a so-called "local model". This model poses a new notion of what is termed the "memory" of the substances carrying (including) these medicines.

The model introduced for the general clarification of the mechanisms of the actions of information-including medicines could be considered a so-called "nonlocal model". This model poses a kind of coherence between "the properties of particular wave-particles in the substance carrying an information-including medicine" and "the biotic qualities induced in the living organism subsequent to receiving that medicine".

By merging the mentioned local and nonlocal models into one comprehensive theorizing system, we can reach a working theory to generally explicate the physical essence and the mechanisms of the actions of these medicines. Allowing for this theory, we can also find suitable ways to reproduce and reinforce the special information-including remedy named Viremedy, keeping this remedy in appropriate conditions, the various methods of Viremedy application, and the apposite application of other treatments, like homeopathic treatments, together with this remedy.

As a rule, facts, like the results of appropriate experiences, are the final judge.

- *This synopsis has been prepared by the extraction, amendment, and rearrangement of the main notions and subjects formerly published in the literature³*

→ [Numerous subjects concerning the mentioned topics had been cited in the previous editions of this synopsis, which had been presented with a different title. Anyhow, those subjects and many other similar subjects can be simply found by searching the Web. Then many of those subjects have not been cited in the present edition anymore.]

³ *Some of the literature formerly published, in Persian and English, about information-including medicines in general, Viremedy (Bio-remedy) in particular, and some other related subjects: [1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8,9,10,11,12,13,14,15,16,17,18,19.1,19.2,20].*

in Persian and English, together with presenting new points and discussions. [Some relevant sources have been cited in the bibliography.] The former versions of this work have been published on the Web from 2013 to 2015. Those old versions, with some differences and deficits compared with the current work, had been titled "Viremedy, Homeopathic Remedies, and so-called Energy Healing Remedies as Information-including Remedies; A Synopsis". The content of the present work has, in practice, been prepared over several years. More clearly describing the topics in a systematic manner necessitated this synopsis as a revision and completion of the former publications.

The latest version of this synopsis is currently the only authentic reference on Viremedy and some related topics like Vitherapy and the models presented by the author to generally explicate the physical essence and the mechanisms of the functions of information-including medicines. [To date, regularly updating the synopsis has been made possible by independently publishing on the Kindle Direct Publishing Platform.] Henceforth, the former versions of this work are considered expired.

II) A BRIEF ON VIREMEDIY:

- In Latin, «vivi» denotes life or alive.

"Viremedy" is a kind of "*information-including medicine* (information-carrying medicine)". It is a substance including (carrying) the special physical information whose rendition into its corresponding biotic (biological) qualities via a certain part of the living system termed "parallel body" leads to a rise in the vitality of the living being. (Homeopathic medicines and the so-called intentional healing medicines are other instances of the information-including medicines.)

The vitality rise means "a general increase in the fulfillment degree of biotic capabilities (potentials) in the broad sense". The realization degree of biotic capabilities can be counted as the vitality indicator of living organisms. The degree of resistance (resilience) to exogenous and endogenous stresses and the fulfillment degree of other biotic capabilities can be considered in this regard.

The rise of vitality ensuing the remedy use occurs within the framework of the nature and innate potentialities of the living creature, in proportion to the degree of development and complexity of its parallel body. Rising of vitality is the strategic aim of any holistic therapy. Suitably using any appropriate "holistic" treatment or improving the lifestyle, in its broad sense, can bring about a rise in vitality as a dynamic and holistic process. In such an invigorating and healing process, the natural regulatory and healing operations at the various levels/parts of the living being are motivated and improved. Through this route, phase by phase, the totality of the living organism is driven to a special dynamic, harmonious and wide-ranging state entitled health course.

Viremedy arouses and boosts the "health course". The remedy improves the holistic healing process, and it is effective in tuning the living system as a whole. By a rise in vitality, "the ability of the living being to prevent, minimize, and overcome the damaging effects of various stresses" increases in total.

This general remedy can be considered a so-called Adaptogen⁴ (in a wide and true meaning) whose initial main effect is on the parallel body. The remedy can be effective in preventing and remedying disorders, combating the problems caused by aging, improving the quality of life, and raising the overall health and well-being of community and future generations.

For instance, in view of Viremedy effects also in improving and modulating the immune system at the various levels, this remedy can be employed in combating

⁴ The term Adaptogen is normally used to indicate the substances, practices, and the like whose appropriate application can lead to improving the adaptation to stresses, in the broad sense, and promoting homeostasis. (Anyway, the exact meaning of this term requires to be discussed further.)

emerging diseases, like COVID-19, together with other expedient treatments and measures.⁵ Clearly, using Viremedy to combat disorders & imbalances does not mean ignoring any other necessary points and expedient tools and treatments such as drugs, vaccination, etc. In general, Viremedy, as a basic remedy, must be used "with a holistic and integrative attitude".

This remedy can also be beneficial in veterinary medicine, animal husbandry, and producing organic products.

The positive effect of the remedy on the vitality of living beings and their resistance to different stresses has been objectively demonstrated in controlled studies as well. Several non-human studies about any effects of Viremedy on vitality have been conducted on various types of living creatures with different grades of the parallel body development. (Naturally, they have been carried out within the framework of the possibilities, limitations, and constraints existing at the time of the studies.) Such simple experiments have been performed on animals, plants, fungi, and some living beings whose previous generation had already received Viremedy.

In addition, there is a variety of clinical experiences in effectively helping to heal various disorders in humans by applying Viremedy (Bio-remedy). Accordingly, some points and regulations in the clinical use of this remedy and the management of patients within the framework of "*Vitherapy*" have been defined.

Over the years, endeavors have been made to raise the remedy potency and find suitable ways to enhance its concentration, effectiveness, and durability. At the same time, it has been tried to improve "the methods of its multiplication and application" and "the appropriate ways of using other treatments together with this basic and general remedy with a holistic and integrative attitude".

By the way, some models have been presented to explicate the physical essence and the mechanisms of the actions of information-including medicines, like Viremedy, homeopathic medicines, and the so-called intentional healing medicines. These models

⁵ Any effectual battle with the diseases like Coronavirus Disease 2019 (COVID-2019) and their outbreaks necessitates a holistic and integrative attitude.

The pathogenesis of SARS-CoV-2 infection, having a high transmission rate, is complex and multifaceted, the variants and subtypes of the virus and the conditions of the patients affected by the infection are varied, and successive mutations in the virus, as an RNA virus, can occur. Viremedy can be used to sustainably combat this complex disease as well. (Applying this remedy can also increase the efficacy of any appropriate vaccination and combat any adverse effects of the vaccination and the drugs according to the case.)

. The considerable effect of Viremedy application in combating the serious infection caused by the Herpes simplex type 1 virus (HSV-1) has been clearly demonstrated in the controlled, animal experiment presented in the Appendix No. 1 of this synopsis.

have been put forward considering the conducted experiments and other facts in the related fields.

The origin of Viremedy is the substances subjected to certain *information domains*. Some especial virtues like healing effects have been stated, truly or untruly, for these domains. Gaining access to Viremedy and devising suitable methods to multiply, keep, and use this remedy have become feasible based on a special view and attitude to some principal themes such as entity, human, life, health, illness (disorder), healing, etc. Regarding an interdisciplinary approach, a comprehensive theory on the physical essence and the mechanisms of the effects of information-including medicines has been essential.

It is also worth mentioning that Viremedy can be used alone or together with other unconventional and/or conventional treatments according to the case. For instance, suitable homeopathic treatments can be appositely employed accompanied by Viremedy within the framework of "*Improved Homeopathy*". Naturally, such parallel uses ought to be done appropriately (congruently), noticing the general, strategic aim of the therapy. This aim is "as much as improving the health and vitality on the whole".

When Viremedy is applied in a practice solely or along with other treatments in order to raise the health and vitality overall, the practice can be termed Vitherapy⁶. Viremedy, as a basic or fundamental remedy, is a general, versatile tool in vitherapy. However, the effects of Viremedy in each living being in each condition are specific to that living creature in that condition.

The widespread use of this handy and efficient holistic treatment, "with no adverse effects", can be expanded rapidly in view of the high simplicity in multiplying, keeping and applying Viremedy at a very low price.

Allowing for the essence and nature of this remedy, there can be no monopoly of Viremedy. It is not a monopolistic production or finding of any person or group.

- Obviously, Viremedy is not an all-inclusive and unconditional solution for all disorders at all. It is not an absolute substitute for all treatments! This basic and unique remedy can raise vitality, especially in humans, depending on the related parameters. Naturally, this virtue is very important; it can fundamentally contribute to new perspectives, far-reaching impacts, and sustained improvements in a variety of realms. Anyhow, absolutism and unrealistically going to extremes about this remedy could bring on adverse consequences.

⁶ In general, any therapeutic system or modality is actually grounded in its own vision and attitude and has its respective borders and relationships with other therapeutic systems or modalities. This point holds true for vitherapy as well.

Viremedy use, especially in high extent over a long term, can notably decrease the occurrence possibility and the extent and intensity of disorders in total. However, it never means by applying this remedy, we can reduce this likelihood to zero! Similar to any other effective holistic treatment or stratagem, when used properly, Viremedy application is useful, to various degrees, in tackling all disorders; conversely, it is not "necessarily" an absolute cure for any disease in general.

- Regarding an evidence-based approach, it is, naturally, possible to conduct other expedient controlled studies about the effects of Viremedy according to the possibilities and priorities.⁷ *Most of all, facts, like the results of the appropriate controlled experiences suitably designed and performed to correctly evaluate the degree of "vitality", are the final judge.*

⁷ To conduct any appropriate studies in suitable and credible centers, Viremedy packs could also be sent by the post or in any other expedient way. In addition, the necessary points and instances in multiplying and applying the remedy have been clearly stated in this synopsis. [Likewise, the author could help with the conduction of any appropriate studies if needed.]

In consideration of the physical essence and action mechanism of Viremedy and some possible application methods of this remedy, some usual limitations, e.g. in the necessity of conducting the experiments on non-human beings before performing them on humans, do not apply in this case. In general, there is no "necessity" to the entry of any substance into the body (e.g. by eating, drinking, injecting, smelling, or rubbing) to induce the main effects of the information-including medicines, like Viremedy and homeopathic medicines, in a living being. Likewise, any direct contact of the medicine with the soma is not necessary for its effects. This fact has been experienced several times. Besides, the remedy packs contain nothing but the carrier substance, like salt or some metals, for the information that is requisite for being Viremedy. (This remedy, as the substance including the special "information", can be sustainably induced in various materials, such as salt, metals, sugar, tap water, sterile vials of distilled water, and some types of quartz crystal, as the carrier substances, in the special meaning, of the remedy.) [Such points have been discussed in detail in the synopsis.] This basic and general remedy has no adverse effects, and its use does not require a physician's prescription. Relevant studies can also be carried out by handily using the remedy packs.

As emphasized, in principle, there can be no monopoly of Viremedy, and it is not a monopolistic production or finding of any person or group.

III) Homeopathic Medicines, Intentional Healing Medicines, and Viremedy as Information-including Medicines:

III-I) The Physical Essence of Information-including Medicines:

► General:

- **Homeopathic medicines, intentional healing medicines, and Viremedy are among the information-including medicines (information-carrying medicines).** They are sometimes named Energetic Medicines or Energetic Remedies incorrectly. There is no consensus about the physical essence and the mechanisms of the actions of the preparations introduced here under the general topic of "information-including medicines". [What are labeled Intentional Healing Medicines are produced by a method that is on occasion applied in the therapeutic modality commonly called Intentional Healing (Intention-healing, Energy Healing, Intentional Energy Healing).]

An information-including "medicine" can be counted as a "remedy" as long as its application overall leads to a rise in the vitality of the living being using it.

Upon the model put forward here to explicate the physical essence of information-including medicines, each information-including medicine mainly includes its respective "physical information" whose rendition into its corresponding biotic qualities involves its relevant effects in the living creature. [Here, the rendition means a kind of decoding (translation, conversion, reading).] This rendition initially takes place via a certain part of any living organism termed Parallel Body in this text.

The stated physical information in such medicines is "*the vibrational properties of a large number of particular wave-particles in the substances carrying the medicines*". In this text, the noted vibrational properties mean "*vibration amplitude and frequency*", which mainly define a "*vibration pattern*", and the mentioned wave-particles are "*relatively free electrons*".

The relatively free electrons mainly appear (relatively freed) through a partially known phenomenon entitled the Tunnel Effect (Tunneling Effect, Tunnelling Effect) in Quantum Physics⁸. Such electrons exist in any material. Their concentrations in materials are related to various factors. They do not reside in any atomic orbitals. These electrons are very loosely bound to the nuclei of atoms, and the forces in the atomic orbitals do not influence them.

Any relatively free electron, like any other matter, has its respective vibrational properties such as amplitude and frequency. The vibration of the relatively free electrons, also in a

⁸ Some of the literature, *for instance*, also concerning this theme: [21,22,23,24,25,26]. [Other subjects concerning this theme can also be found by searching the Web.]

substance carrying an information-including medicine, is a form of what is generally named the Matter-wave or de Broglie Wave in modern physics.⁹

In the case of each information-including medicine, the vibration pattern, as the "vibration information", of a large number of the relatively free electrons in the substance carrying the medicine specifies the type and the potency of the medicine. (This kind of vibration, as a form of the matter-wave or de Broglie wave, is partially known in Quantum Mechanics.) The "amplitude" of the matter-waves of the said wave-particles in a substance carrying an information-including medicine specifies the "type", and the "frequency" of these waves specifies the so-called "potency" of the medicine. [As will be discussed later, the potency of an information-including medicine actually points to "the *sublevel* of the parallel body, of the living system receiving the medicine, at which the initial rendition of the stated physical information into its corresponding biotic qualities mostly takes place". (The initial rendition of the physical information into its corresponding biotic qualities is the initial main effect of the medicine.)]

It should also be noted that what is mainly introduced as an information-including medicine in a certain type and potency, in fact, contains the medicines of the same type in lower potencies *as well*. In this mixture of medicines, of the same type but in different potencies, "the concentrations of the medicines in higher potencies" are considerably more than "those in lower potencies". Indeed, some of the said free electrons with the vibration amplitude requisite for being the mentioned type of medicine *and* having higher potencies, especially the main potency (as the highest potency among the existing potencies), lose part of their vibrational energies by degrees (not abruptly); it happens "by gradually decreasing of their frequencies" before falling into the atomic orbitals. Like so, we have a variety of the said wave-particles having the same vibration amplitude but different vibration frequencies, and "the concentrations of the said wave-particles with higher frequencies" are considerably more than "those with lower frequencies". Anyhow, this mixture of medicines of the same type but in a variety of potencies is mainly introduced as a medicine in a certain potency, which is the highest potency among the various potencies existing in the mixture.

In brief:

Each information-including medicine mainly includes its own physical information that is specific to that medicine. The stated physical information is the vibration amplitude and frequency of a large number of the relatively free electrons in the substance carrying the medicine. (What is here termed physical information, vibration information, vibration pattern, or vibrational properties of the mentioned wave-particles mainly indicate the vibration amplitude and frequency of the wave-particles.) Indeed, the attribute of being a particular information-including medicine is based on its respective physical information. This information is embedded in "the substance carrying the medicine" pointed out as "information-including medicine".

⁹ Some of the literature, *for instance*, also concerning this theme: [21,22,23,24,25]. [Other subjects regarding this theme can also be found by searching the Web.]

As will be stated later, "each certain condition, as a certain set of qualities, at the parallel body level of the living being" coheres with "a specific vibration amplitude of the relatively free electrons at the level of what is called the Matter". Additionally, "each certain condition at the parallel body level" is associated with "its respective state in the totality of the living system at the diverse levels/parts". Thus, "each state in the totality of the living being" corresponds to "a specific wave amplitude of the said relatively free electrons as its corresponding wave amplitude".

To provide an illustration:

Each of the homeopathic medicines named Aurum metallicum (Aur.), Aconitum napellus (Acon.), and Tarentula hispanica (Tarent.) has its respective physical information corresponding to a specific "state". The vibration amplitude of a large number of the relatively free electrons in each type of these medicines is specific to that medicine. Receiving each of them could eventually induce its corresponding state at the various levels of the living creature. [The diverse levels, as the main parts, of living beings can be defined as the following: the level/part called the Psyche in its broad sense; the level/part entitled the Parallel Body, and the level/part labeled the Soma (corpus, so-called "unsubtle body" at the level of matter). These different entities cohere with each other within an all-inclusive and unified organized system as the living being.]

"The vibration frequency of a large number of the relatively free electrons in the homeopathic medicine Aurum metallicum in the 30CH potency (in the Hahnemann centesimal scale in homeopathy)" is more than "that of a large number of the relatively free electrons in the same type of homeopathic medicine in the 6CH potency". In practice, a difference in the vibration frequency of the said wave-particles involves a difference in "the sublevel of the parallel body, of the living system receiving the medicine, at which the initial main effect of the medicine mostly takes place".

In the ordinary process of the production and multiplication of homeopathic medicines, "the homeopathic medicines in higher potencies" are shaken more than "those in lower potencies". Therefore, "the vibration frequency of the said relatively free electrons in the medicines in higher potencies" is more than "that in the medicines in lower potencies". The ultimate effects of "the information-including medicines that are the same in type but different in potency" on the living being are similar but not the same. This difference in their effects comes from the mentioned difference in their potencies.

- Through the conversion of "a substance not carrying a particular information-including medicine" to "a substance carrying that medicine", the substance obtains the physical information requisite to become the medicine. In this way, the vibrational properties requisite for being the mentioned medicine are induced (inducted) in a large number of the relatively free electrons in the substance, leading to its conversion to the medicine.

The induction (inducement) and multiplication of the vibrational properties, i.e. the vibration amplitude and frequency, of the said wave-particles occur owing to the so-called Information Fields of electrons. The stated information field is indicative of the potential of inducing some properties of the matter-wave of an electron in other electrons. This field is a form of the Electromagnetic Field. (Likewise, what is termed the Magnetic Field is a form of the electromagnetic field. Actually, each electron acts like a very small magnet.)

In practice, any relatively free electron tends to obtain the highest possible vibrational energy level regarding the vibration patterns and information fields of the related electrons and the existing energy.

The lifetime of each relatively free electron is very short. However, the induction of the noted vibrational properties, as the stated physical information, could be accomplished during this period. It is yet enough for any induction of the vibrational properties of the said wave-particles having the vibration pattern requisite for being the information-including medicine in some other relatively free electrons nearby.

- The vapors and odors of the substances carrying information-including medicines, as some fine particles of the substances, could be the actual carriers of the medicines as well. This point ought to be noticed in placing information-including medicines or the starting materials of such medicines close to each other.

► **The Physical Essence of Homeopathic Medicines:**

- **Each homeopathic medicine in a particular type mainly includes the physical information corresponding to a specific "unhealthy" state in living beings. For instance, the vibration amplitude of a large number of the relatively free electrons in the substance carrying a medicine, "which depends on the origin of the medicine", determines the medicine type.**

Homeopathic medicines arise from various origins. These origins are herbal (botanical), animal, mineral, etc.¹⁰

Naturally, the particulars of the matter-waves of the relatively free electrons in any matter depend on a variety of parameters like the matter constitution and the related subatomic forces. Various factors are effective in the vibration pattern of the relatively free electrons in a material, which can be the origin of a homeopathic medicine. These parameters are among such factors: the constituents of the matter, its structure (composition), and its formation process (which is, naturally, also effective in the constitution and properties of the matter); the existing energy and other related environmental circumstances; etc.

As an idea, a large number of the relatively free electrons in each particular material in each particular condition have their own vibration amplitude. This vibration amplitude is specific to that material in that condition. Anyhow, the particulars of the said wave-particles in the material can be affected and changed by various factors like the information fields of the relatively free electrons in other substances.

Through the early stage of the production process of a homeopathic medicine, the vibration amplitude of a large number of the relatively free electrons in the original material of the medicine is induced and multiplied in a large number of the relatively free electrons in a suitable carrier substance. The potential carrier substances are certain materials such as water, alcohol, and sugar according to the case. In this way, "the concentration of those wave-particles (in the carrier substance) having the vibration amplitude equal to the vibration amplitude of a large number of the relatively free electrons in the original material" at least reaches a certain threshold by the early actions in the ordinary process

¹⁰ Some of the literature, for instance, also concerning this theme: [27,28,29,30,31,32,33,34,35].

of producing homeopathic medicines. These early actions are solving, immersing or macerating, percolating, and triturating the original material of a homeopathic medicine in a suitable carrier substance. The stated threshold is the lowest concentration necessary for the conversion of "the substance not carrying the mentioned medicine" to "the substance carrying the mentioned medicine". This threshold varies depending on various parameters. As "the concentration of the said wave-particles (in the carrier substance) having the vibration amplitude requisite for being the mentioned type of medicine" at least reaches the stated threshold by the said actions, "the substance not carrying the mentioned medicine" is converted into "the substance carrying the mentioned medicine". In such manner, a potential carrier substance becomes an actual carrier substance of the medicine.

As remarked, any relatively free electron actually tends to obtain the highest possible vibrational energy level regarding the vibration patterns and information fields of the related electrons and the existing energy. This key point has a substantial importance in the production and multiplication of information-including medicines like homeopathic medicines.

- *In many cases in this text, the term "carrier substance" has been shortened to the term "carrier".*

• Applying energy could raise the vibration frequency of the said relatively free electrons. For instance, energy is applied through the so-called potentization process¹¹ of homeopathic medicines in the ordinary process of the production and multiplication of these medicines. For example, properly shaking a liquid carrying a homeopathic medicine through potentiating the medicine eventually brings about "the vibration frequency rise of the said relatively free electrons having the vibration amplitude requisite for being the mentioned type of medicine" in the liquid. Through properly shaking a liquid carrying the medicine, "the vibration frequency of some of the said wave-particles" first increases more than "that of other said wave-particles". Then, by the noted interactions among the relatively free electrons, the increased vibration frequency of the first-said wave-particles quickly leads to the vibration frequency rise of the other said wave-particles in the medicine as well.

Naturally, the accomplishment of the stated interactions among the relatively free electrons in a carrier substance through the dynamic process of the information induction throughout the substance necessitates the required period and conditions. In applying energy to a liquid carrying a homeopathic medicine in the mentioned manner through the ordinary potentization process of homeopathic medicines, in practice, the energy is applied intermittently, not continuously. Anyway, applying energy in an appropriate manner can raise the potency of the medicine overall.

In addition, applying energy to the matter, like a material or substance carrying an information-including medicine, increases the occurrence probability of the tunnel effect phenomenon in the matter. In this way, the energy application also results in an increase in the concentration of the relatively free electrons in the matter.

¹¹ The procedure or process termed potentization (potentiation) in homeopathy is sometimes called potentisation or dynamization.

On the other hand, applying energy to a substance carrying a homeopathic medicine in an inappropriate manner could lead to "a weakening of the medicine and even the final elimination of the attribute of being the mentioned medicine". This phenomenon is caused by changing of the vibration amplitude of a large number of the said relatively free electrons due to the inappropriate manner of energy application. The particular vibration pattern of a large number of relatively free electrons, specific to each particular medicine, is requisite for being the mentioned medicine. Severe disturbance in the vibration pattern of a large number of the said wave-particles weakens the medicine; it could even finally bring about the elimination of the attribute of being the mentioned medicine. With this in mind, the manner of applying energy has a high importance in the ordinary potentization process of homeopathic medicines. [More about this theme and some related facts and discussions will be stated later.]

Upon some frequent statements in homeopathy, subjecting (exposing) some homeopathic medicines to X-ray, sunlight, or some other electromagnetic waves having sufficient energy could finally cause the removal of the attribute of being the mentioned medicines according to the case. This phenomenon can be explained in consideration of the issues stated above.

Through applying energy to some homeopathic medicines by employing some methods, in practice, the mentioned medicines could be converted into other types of information-including medicines. For instance, subjecting homeopathic medicines to some electromagnetic fields with sufficient energy could convert the medicines, depending on various parameters as the following: the properties of the used electromagnetic field; the existing conditions; the type and the potency of the medicine; etc.

- **Some of the medicines in homeopathy are produced by using moonlight, sunlight, X-ray, natural electricity, artificial electricity, natural magnetism, artificial magnetism, and the like. They are employed to make the Starting Materials (Mother Preparations) of the medicines. Such medicines in homeopathy are labeled Imponderabilia.¹² The vibration patterns of a large number of the relatively free electrons in the carrier substances of these medicines are induced by appropriately subjecting suitable substances to certain electromagnetic fields with sufficient energy.** Similar to other information-including medicines, the vibration amplitude of a large number of the mentioned wave-particles in any actual carrier substance of each type of the imponderabilia is specific to it. The vibrational properties of the said relatively free electrons in the medicines depend on the parameters such as the properties of the applied energy and its origin, the existing conditions, etc.

- The homeopathic medicines announced as the medicines having an equal potency but manufactured by different manufacturers are usually not exactly the same in potency. It can be explained in consideration of what was recently noted about the role of the manner of applying energy in rising of the medicine potency.

- "The effect of properly shaking a liquid carrying a homeopathic medicine" is more than "that of stirring the liquid under similar conditions" on a rise in the potency and concentration of the medicine. "The total amount of applied energy through properly shaking, called Succussion

¹² Some of the literature, for instance, also concerning this theme: [32,34].

in homeopathy," is more than "that through simply stirring the liquid under similar conditions". In addition, the energy that is exerted in properly shaking the liquid is applied more effectively overall. In this way, the stated difference between the impacts of the mentioned methods of applying energy on the medicine potency and concentration can be explained in light of the actual performance of each of the methods of energy application.

- In the ordinary process of the production and multiplication of homeopathic medicines, "the ratio of the amount of the *effective* applied energy to the amount of the *total* applied energy in the case of Succession" is considerably more than "that in the case of Trituration". [The effective applied energy is the energy that is actually effective in the rise of the potency and concentration of the medicine.]

• **The sequential dilution that is routinely done through the ordinary process of the production and multiplication of homeopathic medicines, step by step, reduces the concentration of the original material in the product. This dilution ought to be done also in view of the potentially toxic source of some homeopathic medicines.** In practice, the original materials of the homeopathic medicines in the potencies above 12CH (in the Hahnemann centesimal scale) are eliminated from the medicines through the process. This elimination is due to diluting the medicines beyond Avogadro's Limit through the process. These highly diluted homeopathic medicines are also entitled Ultra-high Dilutions (UHDs), Extremely Diluted Solutions (EDSs), or Ultra-highly Diluted Medicines. **The successive dilution, normally carried out through the ordinary process of the production and multiplication of homeopathic medicines, can be considered a practical way not only to eliminate or reduce any toxic substances in homeopathic medicines but also to purify the medicines in type and potency.**

In point of fact, the sequential dilution (successively diluting) in the said process has no main role except purification and detoxification.

- Naturally, a homeopathic medicine known as a particular type of medicine in a particular potency should mainly include that type of medicine in that potency. This point, coupled with the high importance of the detoxification through the process of production and multiplication of some homeopathic medicines, highlights the role of the mentioned purification. The sequential dilution, normally done through the ordinary process of the production and multiplication of homeopathic medicines, has the main role in this purification.

However, contrary to some beliefs in homeopathy, the sequential "dilution", especially further than a specific limit as Avogadro's Limit, is ineffective in the rise of the medicine potency.

- The point stated above about the actual role of the usual sequential dilution also holds true for the actual dilution role in the ordinary process of the production and multiplication of the homeopathic medicines presented as the medicines in the so-called LM scale potencies (50 Millesimal potencies, Q-potencies)¹³.

¹³ A subject, for instance, also concerning this theme: [32].

- Many "unhealthy states" in humans are discussed in the literature on Homeopathy.¹⁴ What is in total termed "state" is the whole picture of an individual at the various levels/parts, including the psyche, the parallel body, and the soma (the so-called unsubtle body). Each state, as a general perceptional-functional unit, at the level of the psyche is originally grounded in its respective system of basic percepts & concepts and the relevant attitudes.

In the case of unhealthy states, the resultant of the basic percepts & concepts and the relevant attitudes are unrealistic in all. Naturally, an "unrealistic" resultant of the basic percepts & concepts and the relevant attitudes bring about the corresponding "unhealthy" state, as a system or whole picture having its own general characteristics and features in the totality of the individual.

Additionally, in all individuals, there is also a realistic basic perception that is the dynamic basis of what is named Health Course (Health State) in this text. This course or proceeding, which can be dominant or not dominant, is unique for each living being in each condition.

In general, several basic percepts & concepts of different types and existential values could concurrently exist in an individual in various degrees. These basic percepts & concepts reciprocally affect each other. In total, they actually constitute "a dynamic, complex system" as a "*fundamental inclusive structure*". All the realistic and unrealistic basic percepts & concepts concurrently exist in an individual within the general framework of this inclusive dynamic system. This fundamental inclusive structure, as the resultant of its constituents and their multilateral relationships, has been termed State Complex Basis (SCB) in this text. In actuality, the ultimate consequence of the functions of all the realistic and unrealistic basic percepts & concepts in each condition forms this multifaceted basis in that condition. It is the actual basis of the individual's state at the level of the psyche in the related condition. Naturally, different state complex bases, as the varied combinations of various basic percepts & concepts, give rise to different states. [It seems that there are a variety of main basic percepts & concepts, like the main colors, whose diverse constellations form various compositions as various state complex bases.]¹⁵

When the complex basis of a state is principally unrealistic, it naturally brings on an unhealthy state. (The state complex bases of unhealthy states in individuals somehow resemble what are

¹⁴ Some of the literature, for instance, also concerning this theme: [27,28,29,30,31,35].

¹⁵ In each homeopathic type, we could also find a specific make-up of various personality characters also discussed in The Enneagram of Personality.

The enneagram of personality, simply called Enneagram, is a human personality model having its respective typology. Nine main personality types, termed Enneatypes, have been defined in the enneagram. Each enneatype actually indicates a particular "personality general aspect".

Each homeopathic type, as a specific perceptional-functional unit, at the psyche level in human has several aspects, which can vary according to various endogenous and exogenous factors.

The enneagram can be detailed and developed further in the future.

[The literature relating to the enneagram can also be found by searching the Web.]

called Basic Delusions in some of the literature on homeopathy¹⁶.) The state complex bases of various unhealthy states are unrealistic in various ways. Each of them has its own general characteristics.

In the current reciprocal relations among the various basic percepts & concepts that concurrently exist in an individual, in each condition, some of them are more effective than some others actually. Each of the basic percepts & concepts, realistic or unrealistic, in its own way, has its respective influence on the ultimate resultant, as the state complex basis, in the related condition. This influence, of each of the basic percepts & concepts, can be prominent or not prominent, depending on the case. The more effective (impressive) basic percepts & concepts are considered "the prominent basic percepts & concepts".

In general, in each living being, healthy or not healthy, in each condition, a state is dominant, which is specific to that living being in that condition.

In the precious treasure of homeopathic typology, the various general forms of unhealthy states, especially in humans, have been presented as the so-called homeopathic types. The homeopathic types or states also involve unrealistic beliefs and self-images and the relevant unhealthy attitudes in confronting stresses (in the broad sense). In homeopathy, these "general unhealthy states or homeopathic types" have been described as "the pictures of the medicines" that appear in the individual totality.¹⁷

Naturally, the unhealthy states discussed in homeopathic typology do not cover all possible unhealthy states in reality. The general term "unhealthy state" has a very broad sense with various proofs (meanings) in living creatures. The unhealthy state is the main, inclusive disorder, which has its respective proofs in each case. **"The unhealthy states in individuals" are diverse in "type", "intensity", and what is termed Existential Value.**

- The general concept of what is entitled Existential Value (Existential Grade) in this text is not regarded in homeopathy. The existential value of a state is different from "the state type". For example, two individuals with a similar homeopathic type (as a general form) could be very different in the existential value.¹⁸ Actually, what is generally named the state complex basis, realistic or unrealistic, can be in diverse existential values according to the case.
- By changing of the existing circumstances, the individual's state could partially or even completely vary accordingly. Likewise, in the so-called "one" person "in different conditions", different states could be dominant. This variation according to the related conditions points to the dynamic, reciprocal effects of "the existing conditions" on "the individual's percepts & concepts and the relevant attitudes and constructions". (Anyway, some small differences among the states are usually ignored.)

¹⁶ Some of the literature, for instance, also concerning this theme: [28,29,30].

¹⁷ Some of the literature, for instance, also concerning this theme: [27,28,29,30,31,35].

¹⁸ Just as an example, it seems that the dominant homeopathic types of Mahatma Gandhi and "his son", both, have been Staphysagria; all the same, the existential values of these two individuals were different.

- *In brief:*

Each homeopathic medicine actually includes its respective physical information in the form of the vibration amplitude and frequency of the said relatively free electrons.

Each vibration amplitude of the said wave-particles, specifying the type of medicine, coheres with its corresponding condition, as a specific set of qualities, at the level of the parallel body. Additionally, this condition at the parallel body level is associated with its respective state, which has its own complex basis, characteristics, and features, in the totality of the living being receiving the medicine. In this way, the vibration amplitude of a large number of the relatively free electrons in the substance carrying each type of homeopathic medicines corresponds to a specific general state.

The vibration frequency of the said relatively free electrons specifies the potency of an information-including medicine. The potency of an information-including medicine actually points to "the sublevel of the parallel body, of the living system receiving the medicine, at which the initial rendition of the stated physical information into its corresponding biotic qualities, as the initial main effect of the medicine, mostly takes place".

► The Physical Essence of Intentional Healing Medicines:

- What is termed "intentional healing medicine" is produced by a method that is on occasion applied in the therapeutic modality named Intentional Healing (Intention-healing, Energy Healing, Intentional Energy Healing). Such medicines are occasionally used as the mediators of therapy.

Through the production process of an intentional healing medicine, in practice, an individual as the operator induces (inducts) certain physical information in a suitable carrier substance such as water, sugar, etc. In this manner, the stated physical information is induced in a large number of the relatively free electrons in the carrier substance to convert it into the medicine. (The individual inducing the information is sometimes called healer. Anyhow, the term *healer*, used to point out the *operator* of the information induction in the carrier substance, is a debatable term in this case.) Similar to the production process of homeopathic medicines, as "the concentration of the said wave-particles (in the carrier substance) having the vibration amplitude requisite for being a type of intentional healing medicine" at least reaches a certain threshold through the noted process, "the substance not carrying the mentioned intentional healing medicine" is converted into "the substance carrying the mentioned medicine".

The vibration information that is, in practice, induced in a large number of the relatively free electrons in the carrier substance corresponds to the operator's state through the induction procedure. The physical information induced in the said wave-particles in the carrier substance depends on the psychic (mental) condition, conscious or unconscious, of the operator at the time of the information induction. Indeed, there is coherence among "the psychic condition (quality) of the operator at the time of the information induction", "the parallel body condition of the operator", and "the vibration pattern of the said relatively free electrons in the actual carrier substance". They, in reality, occur together. Through trying to produce an intentional healing medicine, the operator's parallel body, in keeping with the operator's intention and his/her psychic condition at the time of the information induction, influences the vibrational properties of the said wave-particles in the carrier substance.

An information-including medicine produced in this way includes the physical information corresponding to the health course or, on most of the occasions, to an unhealthy state; it depends on the state of the operator at the time of the information induction. [Sometimes, the operator's state changes during the information induction procedure. This case has been discussed later in this text.]

After the vibration induction in a large number of the relatively free electrons in the carrier substance through the noted procedure, the vibration amplitude induced in the said wave-particles can be preserved and replicated in any suitable carrier substance.¹⁹ "The first

¹⁹ It seems that, through inducing the mentioned information in the carrier substance of a so-called "intentional healing medicine" by the healer, the parallel entity of the carrier substance is affected as well. [The concept of Parallel Entity (Parallel Existence) has been briefly discussed later.] →

material in which the attribute of being the mentioned intentional healing medicine is induced by an operator" can be counted as a starting material. If required, this starting material or starting point can be used to produce the successive intentional healing medicines in the same type but in higher potencies. In consideration of the physical essence presented for intentional healing medicines, these medicines can be multiplied and potentiated as well. This multiplication and potentiation can be performed in a way similar to the way of the multiplication and potentiation (potentization) of homeopathic medicines; however, in this case, there is no requirement for the dilution that is normally done through the ordinary process of the production, potentization, and multiplication of homeopathic medicines anyway. **Some so-called intentional healing medicines can also be considered under a category of homeopathic medicines labeled the imponderabilia in homeopathy.**

Naturally, these medicines can be very different in type according to the state of the operator, inducing the information, at the time of the information induction. **Similar to homeopathic medicines, each type of intentional healing medicines mainly includes its respective physical information, as the vibration amplitude of the said wave-particles in the substance carrying the medicine, corresponding to a specific "state" in general, not merely to a certain feeling, thought, or intention.**

- As a hypothesis, it seems that the influence of the operator's parallel body on the vibration properties of the said wave-particles in the carrier substance takes place by way of affecting what is called the Parallel Entity of the carrier substance by the parallel body of the operator at the time of the information induction. It occurs considering a kind of coherence between "the parallel entity of any material" and "the physicochemical properties of that material in general and the vibration properties of a large number of its relatively free electrons in particular". Therefore, in practice, the operator indirectly influences the vibration properties of a large number of the relatively free electrons in the substance. [The terms "parallel entity" (as a general term) and "parallel body" (composed of the various parallel entities of a living object) have been noted later in this text.]
- It is also noteworthy that in any procedure of inducing the stated physical information in a carrier substance by an operator, a little energy will be necessary. The energy is essential for any alteration in the vibration pattern of some of the relatively free electrons in the carrier substance and the manner of obtaining the existing energy by them. Through the mentioned information induction procedure, in practice, the operator affects the vibration information of the said relatively free electrons and the manner of obtaining the existing energy by such wave-particles, in the form of a certain vibration having its respective pattern. **This effect naturally necessitates its required energy.**

→ Likewise, in general, when a substance not carrying a certain information-including medicine is converted into a substance carrying that information-including medicine, its parallel entity is affected as well.

The objective effects of mind, intention, and the like (at the psyche level in its broad sense) on the physicochemical properties and some related phenomena (at the level of matter), even at a distance, have also been discussed in the related literature.²⁰

- Similar to homeopathic medicines, intentional healing medicines are sometimes entitled Energetic Medicines or Energetic Remedies. However, what is colloquially called "energy" in this case and in other similar cases is, in fact, a kind of physical information. This physical information is the noted vibrational properties (vibration pattern) of the said wave-particles in the substances carrying the medicines. As remarked, to produce an intentional healing medicine (as the mediator of the therapy), an operator, in practice, induces certain physical "information" in a suitable carrier substance. Accordingly, the questionable terms like "energetic medicine" or "energetic remedy" are not accurate and expressive to point out this kind or any other kind of information-including medicine and the respective physical information.

► The Physical Essence of Viremedy:

- While each type of homeopathic medicines mainly includes the physical information corresponding to a specific "general unhealthy state", the information-including medicine named Viremedy mainly includes the physical information corresponding to a special state generally termed **Health Course** in living beings.

In consideration of the physical essence that has been stated for information-including medicines in general, the said physical information is the vibration amplitude of a large number of the relatively free electrons in the substance carrying Viremedy.

Viremedy has sometimes been labeled Bio-remedy, Unique Remedy, General Remedy, Basic Remedy, Fundamental Remedy, Healing Remedy, etc.

- The special state generally called "health course" in this text is a dynamic, harmonious and wide-ranging course, based on its respective, exclusive basis, in living beings.

Naturally, there is an "unlimited diversity" in the proceeding (current) generally named health course in various living creatures. The proofs of the health course, as a general term, in various living creatures and even in a living creature in different situations are limitless. In general, the health course is very dynamic and wide-ranging. This special course can vary and rise infinitely.

In the case of Viremedy, there is no limited and fixed picture like the pictures of homeopathic medicines in individuals. The picture of this special remedy is very dynamic and wide-ranging. A rise in vitality, as a general increase in the fulfillment degree of biotic capabilities (potentials) in the broad sense, is the main, common consequence of Viremedy use by individuals. Likewise, "life (being)" in a sense versus deterioration & destruction can be considered the picture quintessence of Viremedy.

Some of the individuals who have already used Viremedy, especially in high extent (greatly), have reported certain mentalities and feelings as the following: "being vivacious (lively)"; the senses of well-being, prosperity, and being capable; calmness; hopefulness; more

²⁰ Some of the literature, for instance, also concerning this theme:
[36,37,38,39,40,41,42,43,44,45,46,47,48].

consciousness and a sense of lucidity; creativity; etc. All the same, several factors can deeply interfere with the picture of Viremedy through the remedy use. Three important intervening factors in this regard are "the individual's unhealthy state and the respective unrealistic percepts & concepts and relevant attitudes", "any so-called emergence²¹ of various disorders and imbalances that already exist in the living being", and "the existing circumstances like the environmental conditions". Therefore, in practice, the dynamic and wide-ranging picture of Viremedy, as the health course, in the living beings receiving this remedy will not be explicit (clear) in most cases.

- **There is no so-called Modality, like the modalities of the various homeopathic types (medicines) discussed in homeopathy²², in the special state named health course in this text.** As stated, in homeopathy, there are various unhealthy states, originally grounded in a variety of unrealistic basic percepts & concepts and the relevant attitudes. What are pointed out as "the modalities of homeopathic types (states)" in homeopathy actually connote some existing vulnerabilities and the related limitations. Indeed, they emanates from the "unrealistic" percepts & concepts and the relevant attitudes, which are specific to each homeopathic type. Each unhealthy homeopathic state or homeopathic medicine picture has its respective mental & psychic basis, which is mainly "unrealistic" and thus static (not dynamic) and partial. In this way, the modalities in various homeopathic types indicate the unrealistic bases of homeopathic states. **Anyhow, Viremedy includes the physical information corresponding to the health course having a realistic and dynamic basis. In view of that, the modality has no meaning in the case of Viremedy.**

Likewise, what is entitled Miasm (Miasma) in homeopathy²³ has no sense about the health course. The miasms in classical homeopathy are typically classified as the so-called Psoric, Psychotic, Syphilitic, and Acute by some homeopaths. However, some homeopaths have stated only three miasms as psoric, psychotic, and syphilitic, and some others have stated more than four miasms. Anyway, it is just a classification. **The miasms in homeopathy actually indicate the general manner and qualitative intensity of "unhealthy states" and the respective general patterns.** [Naturally, some disorders and the respective general patterns are transmitted through successive generations.]

• **In general, the mental basis of the health course in humans is a unique, realistic mentality, which can be termed "Creative Realism".** The creative realism is "a Pure Resignation to Reality" as "a creative and active objectivity". It means "*the relative and dynamic perception of the Existence Basis* that is, in essence, concomitant with the relative and dynamic perception of its being created creatures, through a special, realistic mode (manner)". This creative, dynamic and rising proceeding can also be called *The Creative Perception of God*; "relatively (not absolutely) and dynamically perceiving the Creator" that is, in essence,

²¹ The event termed "emergence" in this text has been discussed later.

²² Some of the literature, for instance, also concerning this theme: [27,28,29,30,31,35].

²³ Some of the literature, for instance, also concerning this theme: [29,30,34,49].

concomitant (conjoined) with "relatively and dynamically perceiving the creator's creatures" *in creation*....²⁴

²⁴ All occurrences (phenomena) are occurring (being created) based on "A Unique Basis". This Basis can be pointed to as Creator, God, Deity, Allah, or any other pertinent name. The Universe, as a *being*, is occurring (being created, being renewed, flowing) entirely, unceasingly, and ceaselessly. Its infinite totality unceasingly comes into being, in a so-called rising route, through getting its contingent (conditional, dependent) existence from a noncontingent (unconditional, independent) existence. The dynamic existence of the Universe is, in essence, contingent and thus relative; it is contingent on "a noncontingent (absolute) and thus non-variable and non-relative (utter) existence as the Basis (God)". Likewise, the special association between "The Creative Perception of God (as a *unique*, relative, and rising realistic mentality)" and "the realistic perceptions of occurrences (as other relative and rising realistic minds)" can be considered regarding the relation of God and the Universe in reality. The "relative and dynamic" perception of the Creator through a specific, realistic mode (manner) is a very special and unique mind. This realistic mind is different from other realistic minds as the relative and dynamic perceptions of the creatures, which are relatively perceived through the mentioned realistic mode as well. All the same, the creative perception of the Creator is not separate from the creative perception of the creatures. Just as a simile to facilitate understanding the topic, "God can be likened to the Light of The Universe", and the creative perception of God can be deemed as the light of other relatively realistic perceptions through a realistic mentality; "Light upon Light...".

. The Universe is not a closed system in total. Its contingent orderly existence is entirely and infinitely coming into being based on the mentioned supreme and unconditional existence as the Basis. Indeed, reality is "the BASIS, infinitely creating and ordering, with its creatures as an immense whole".

Each occurrence (phenomenon, being created entity) has its relative and comparative existence, and there are "diverse but associated" kinds of occurrences; these associated entities are different in the existence kind. [For instance, an individual, as a system, comprises the psyche (in its broad sense), the parallel body, and the soma. These associated levels/parts of the individual are different in the existence kind, but all of them, as one entity, are occurring together.] On account of "the mentioned entirely and unceasingly occurring (being created, being renewed, flowing)" and "the resulting relativity", each of these diverse types of existence, has its respective dimensions, which are specific for that. Anyhow, all of them are associated with each other and methodically occurring together (being created and ordered as a whole).

- Naturally, the relative and comparative meanings of dimensions, like the so-called "place (position, locality)" and "time", in truth, derive from entirely and unceasingly "occurring (being created)" of occurrences. To put in another way, the dynamic meanings of the dimensions, in all existence kinds, derive from occurring (being created) of the Universe due to (based on) the existence of the Basis. [It is also worth remarking that the abstractive sense of "the time" takes place in the mind also because of the memory function.]

. In general, all occurrences (phenomena, creatures), as "occurring things (being created things)", are associated with each other. All these cohered occurrences can be counted as "one thing" that is infinite in total. Of course, this one and inclusive thing (occurrence, creature) is fundamentally different from the Existence Basis as the only and unique real Creator.

On the other hand, the creature is not separate from the creator. The relative and partial existence of the creature is fully based on the absolute and utter existence of the Creator, and the creature is the Creator's sign. The actual creativity (also including ordering), as an eternal action, derives from the existence of the Creator, and the utter and supreme existence is creative in essence. →

→ Anyhow, the Creator and creation are not, of course, the same, and there is no a common (mutual) essence in existence.

The unity of the Universe is a fact. Nonetheless, contrary to some ancient beliefs (about the oneness of the existence), there is not any infinite, general (common) essence inside all things. The general concept of "existence", as a general abstract concept that is actually deduced from the existence of all things by our minds, is our most general concept. Anyway, this general concept is merely an abstract mind and has no real and concrete meaning out of our minds.

- The existence of the Basis can be considered self-evident on the one hand and hidden on the other hand....

. Some forms of concurrently or successively occurring of occurrences are interpreted by our minds as "the so-called causal relations and interactions among the beings".

As noted, there are various kinds of occurrences (phenomena, creatures) that are occurring (being created) together, as a whole, based on the unique and absolute existence of the Basis as Creator. This fact can be relatively perceived through a realistic mode. The realistic so-called laws (correct laws) relatively and realistically express (explicate) the manner of occurring (coming into being) of occurrences in association with each other.

All the same, since the "absolutely (not relatively)" realistic perception of the Creator and its creatures is not potentially possible for any human or any other creature (as relative and limited beings), even the most realistic, dynamic, and wide-ranging laws cannot completely express the entirety of the reality. Indeed, the mentality termed "*Realism*" has no absolute meaning.

As stated, all occurrences are associated with each other and can be considered as a whole named The Universe. This immense unit is occurring (being created, being renewed, flowing) entirely, unceasingly, and ceaselessly; it comes into being, in a so-called rising route, based on the utter existence of the Creator (Basis). Accordingly, the mentioned relatively realistic laws are unceasingly being renewed as well.

In consideration of the above-mentioned issues, although we potentially can relatively describe facts and predict phenomena and future in a realistic mode, completely describing the entirety of facts and the definite and completely accurate prediction of phenomena and future in detail are not potentially possible.

. In general, when a viewpoint or mentality does not catch any contradiction through being faced with facts, the mentioned viewpoint or mentality can be counted realistic or correct. What is in general called "realism" has a relative meaning, and there are less or more realistic minds according to the development degree of the realistic mind. Anyhow, these realistic, dynamic and developing minds do not catch contradiction through being faced with facts.

- Unfortunately, in many cases in our time, the dominant mentality is still based on a static, narrow (close) and dark unrealistic sight, whereas a realistic mentality is based on a realistic sight, which is, in essence, dynamic, open, and or light according to the case.

- In contrast to the realistic sights, all unrealistic sights are, in essence, static and close somehow. Even so, the grades of closeness and the existential values of them are different. Some of them are dark, and some of them are light. It depends on the relating factors like the existential value of each sight. Anyhow, they are not really dynamic, open, and lucid.

- Upon a quote, "there is only one right way in the world; it is unique as the *Truth*".

- In the name of God, in the name of the creative perception of God, and in the name of the God-like person.

The general basis of the health course is principally unique, with infinitely diverse proofs in various living creatures. (Similarly, *reality* is "one", but unrealistic percepts & concepts are numerous.)

- It is worth remarking that, in general, the special perceptual-functional proceeding named health course basically exists in every human. Nevertheless, this very particular and wide-ranging course, unique for each individual, has been dominant only in a very small number of individuals in the relevant situations.

III-II) The Mechanisms of the Actions of Information-including Medicines:

► General:

- In this section, the general mechanisms of the actions of information-including medicines in living beings have been stated.

As remarked, the mechanisms of the effects of information-including medicines are based on "the rendition of their respective physical information, embedded in the medicines, into the corresponding biotic qualities". This methodical rendition initially takes place via a certain part of any living organism termed the parallel body in this text. In general, each information-including medicine includes its respective physical information. This information is the vibration pattern of a large number of the relatively free electrons in the substance carrying the medicine. The effective exposure of the parallel body of a living system to information-including medicines can, reciprocally, result in the induction (inducement) of "the biotic qualities corresponding to the vibration amplitude and frequency of the said wave-particles" in the living organism. In this manner, any applied information-including medicine is initially read and run by the parallel body of the living creature.

An exposure of the parallel body of the living being to the stated physical information can also be done especially by placing the medicines, as the materials including their respective physical information, within particular zones. These zones (domains), in, on and around (near) the soma, are especially linked to the related sites in the parallel body. This link, as a certain association, also means the higher "sensitivity of the parallel body to the physical information put within these zones" than "sensitivity of the parallel body to the physical information placed within other areas". These particular zones at the soma level can be considered the more sensitive zones or key points that are especially linked to the related sites at the parallel body level.

Indeed, there is a kind of coherence between "the mentioned vibration information of the said wave-particles placed within the stated more sensitive zones" and "its corresponding condition, as a specific set of qualities, initially induced (induced) at the relevant sublevel of the related sites of the parallel body". The induction of a condition at the parallel body level, in turn, can lead to the induction of its respective conditions in the psyche and the soma. These conditions (qualities) at the noted levels together with the mentioned condition induced at the parallel body level, in total, constitute the whole picture or "state" of the living being. In this way, using an information-including medicine could eventually bring about the induction of its corresponding state and the related events at the diverse levels of the living system.

Upon the mechanism presented above, the rendition of the stated physical information, as the vibration pattern of the said wave-particles, into its corresponding biotic qualities initially occurs at the parallel body level. This rendition naturally takes place within the framework of the nature and innate potentialities of the living creature, in proportion to the degree of development & complexity of the parallel body.

- The mentioned coherence between "the vibration pattern of the said wave-particles placed within the stated particular zones (areas, regions)" and "its corresponding condition

initially induced at the relevant sublevel of the related sites of the parallel body" can also be considered a kind of entanglement. In the case of each particular information-including medicine, in a particular *type* and *potency*, put within a particular *zone*, "the vibration *amplitude* and *frequency* of the said relatively free electrons in the substance carrying the mentioned medicine placed within the noted zone (*area*)" cohere with "a specific general condition initially induced at the relevant *sublevel* of the related sites of the parallel body".

The parallel body, as a main part of the living system, is associated with the soma and the psyche (in its broad sense, including all conscious and unconscious minds, emotions, etc). This level/part of the living organism consists of "several sections and sites" and comprises "a variety of sublevels". Each of the mentioned main sections of the parallel body, functioning at the various sublevels, is connected to other sections at the parallel body level. Additionally, it is related to the respective parts and organs at the levels of the psyche and the soma. Thus, there is a correspondence between "the vibrational properties of the said wave-particles placed within the stated sensitive zones at the soma level" and "the general state eventually induced (inducted), by applying an information-including medicine, in the totality of the living system at the various levels".

The *type*, the *potency*, and the *location* (position) of an information-including medicine, when used, are the three main parameters of the medicine used. The *type* of the medicine determines the *type* of the condition initially induced at the relevant sublevel of the parallel body. (As stated, the induction of a condition at the parallel body level subsequent to receiving an information-including medicine can lead to the induction of its respective general state and the related events at the diverse levels/parts of the living being.) The *potency* of the medicine determines the *sublevel* of the parallel body at which the initial rendition of the mentioned vibration information into its corresponding biotic qualities mostly takes place. The *location* of the medicine, "in relation to the soma", determines the *sites* of the parallel body at which the initial rendition of the mentioned vibration information into its corresponding biotic qualities mostly occurs. In this way, the stated three parameters re an applied information-including medicine, as the *type*, the *potency*, and the *location*, respectively determine the kind (general quality), the sublevel, and the sites of the initial rendition of the mentioned physical information into its corresponding biotic qualities at the parallel body level.

To provide an illustration, "the short-term effects induced by placing a homeopathic medicine within a particular zone in the middle and inferior part of the forehead (about between the eyebrows)" are not the same as "the short-term effects induced by putting the same medicine (in the same type and potency) within another particular zone about in the middle of the Sternum Bone (Breastbone)". [In some spiritual traditions, like Hinduism, and in some modalities of the complementary and alternative medicine (CAM), like Yoga (Yuga), the first zone, in the middle and inferior part of the forehead, has been named the Third Eye. This zone at the soma level is believed to be especially linked to the site termed the Ajna or Brow Chakra at the parallel body level. The second zone, about in the middle of the sternum bone, at the soma level is believed to be especially linked to the site called the Anahata or Heart Chakra at the parallel body level.]

In consideration of the stated issues, some related facts can be explained. For instance, in some cases, like the bodily damages, when the pertinent homeopathic medicines in low potencies are topically used "on or close to the damaged organ or part" or "on those of the stated more sensitive

zones particularly linked with the damaged organ or part", the effects appear comparatively sooner. As another example, in some cases of Viremedy use, the packs containing the remedy can be placed on or close to the affected parts or organs of the soma to control some local problems comparatively sooner. To this end, the remedy packs can also be put within the particular, more sensitive zones, in, on and around (near) the soma that are particularly linked with the affected parts or organs "through the related sites at the parallel body level".

For example, "placing the remedy packs within a particular zone about in the middle of the sternum" could affect some chest pains comparatively sooner than "putting the remedy packs within a particular zone in the middle and inferior part of the forehead". On the other hand, to comparatively sooner affect the Migraine headaches, for instance, placing the remedy pack within the recently stated zone, in the middle and inferior part of the forehead, could be preferred.

• **Allowing for some related facts and discussions in homeopathy, the initial main effects of the information-including medicines, such as the homeopathic medicines, in low potencies take place at the sublevels of the parallel body that are mainly related to the soma. For instance, the initial main effects of the homeopathic medicines whose potencies are below 12CH, diluted below Avogadro Limit, occur at these sublevels of the parallel body. However, the initial main effects of the information-including medicines in high potencies also happen at the sublevels of the parallel body that are mainly related to the psyche (in its broad sense, including all conscious and unconscious minds, emotions, and the like).**

As remarked, **the potency of an information-including medicine actually points to the sublevel, of the parallel body of the living system receiving the medicine, at which the initial main effect of the medicine mostly happens.** Considering the experiences in using a homeopathic medicine in various potencies and upon the related discussions presented in the literature on homeopathy²⁵, applying the homeopathic medicines in the same type but in different potencies could eventually bring about partially similar, but not the same, effects at the various levels of the living creature.

Naturally, "**the influences, on a living being, of an information-including medicine in a higher potency**" are more than "**those of the same type of information-including medicine in a lower potency, under similar conditions**". The more influences, naturally, lead to more consequences and reactions in the totality of the living organism. "**The initial main effect of the medicine in the higher potency**" compared with "**that of the same type of medicine in the lower potency**" occurs at a higher sublevel of the parallel body. Thus, "**the use effects of the medicine in the higher potency**" in comparison with "**those of the same type of medicine in the lower potency**" generally take more time to appear in a sensible form. "**The events coming about subsequent to receiving the medicine in the higher potency**" compared with "**those coming about after receiving the same type of medicine in the lower potency, under similar conditions**" include more biotic actions. Naturally, the accomplishment of more biotic actions at the diverse levels takes more time in total. In consideration of the stated issues, it can be explained why "**the final effects of receiving an information-including medicine in a higher potency**" appear later than "**those of receiving the same type of information-including medicine in a lower potency, under similar conditions**".

²⁵ Some of the literature, for instance, also concerning this theme: [29,32,33,34].

- On account of the action mechanisms of information-including medicines, a **potency rise of an information-including medicine "beyond a certain limit"**, according to the case, not only does **not increase the medicine effects on the living organism receiving the medicine anymore but also decreases the medicine effects on that living system**. This certain limit depends on various parameters like the kind and nature of the living creature receiving the medicine and the degree of development & complexity of its parallel body.

For instance, in view of the physical essence and the action mechanism of Viremedy "as an information-including medicine", by the remedy potency rise over the years, its effect on humans has much increased but its effect on other types of living creatures, like plants, has decreased in total. This fact can be explained in light of the higher "degree of development & complexity of the parallel body of the human being" in comparison with "that of other types of living creatures". In the case of humans, contrary to the cases of other types of living beings, the remedy potency rise has led to a rise in "the sublevel of the parallel body, of the human receiving Viremedy, at which the initial main effect of the remedy mostly occurs".

As stated, what is mainly introduced as an information-including medicine in a certain type and potency, in fact, contains the medicines of the same type in lower potencies as well. In this mixture of medicines, of the same type but in different potencies, "the concentrations of the medicines in higher potencies" are considerably more than "those in lower potencies". Indeed, some of the said free electrons with the vibration amplitude requisite for being the mentioned type of medicine and having higher potencies, especially the main potency (as the highest potency among the existing potencies), lose part of their vibrational energies by degrees (not abruptly); it happens "by gradually decreasing of their frequencies" before falling into the atomic orbitals. Like so, we have a variety of the said wave-particles having the same vibration amplitude but different vibration frequencies, and "the concentrations of the said wave-particles with higher frequencies" are considerably more than "those with lower frequencies". Anyhow, this mixture of medicines of the same type but in a variety of potencies is mainly introduced as a medicine in a certain potency, which is the highest potency among the various potencies existing in the mixture.

The point stated above can explain why a version of Viremedy with a very high potency, like the later versions of the remedy, can still influence animals and even plants, in which the degree of development & complexity of the parallel body are significantly less than that of humans.

- Various sets of events, depending on the case, can occur in the living creature in consequence of the information induction and the rendition of the stated physical information into its corresponding biotic qualities. They happen owing to "the methodical function of the organized system termed parallel body and its dynamic multilateral relationships with the other levels/parts of the living being" and "the higher activity of natural regulatory²⁶ and healing²⁷ operations". These occurrences, taking place in the

²⁶ Autoregulatory (autoregulative, autoregulating, self-regulatory, auto-organizing).

²⁷ Auto-healing (autohealing, self-healing).

totality of the living system, are among such events: what are called Aggravation²⁸ and Proving²⁹ in the literature on homeopathy; what are labeled Emergence and Discharge in this text; Compensatory (Reactional) Modification and Healing; Inductive (inducting, inducing) Modification and Healing; Arousing and Boosting the Health Course; etc.

The mentioned events occur methodically at the various levels of the living being. In this way, applying each information-including medicine, having its respective physical information, could lead to its corresponding biotic qualities and the consequent occurrences in the totality of the living organism, directly and indirectly.

• The information induction and the events coming about subsequent to "suitably receiving an appropriate information-including remedy" result in the improvement of endogenous adjusting and healing operations at the diverse levels of the living organism. Improving of these natural operations to holistically establish an improved dynamic equilibrium and what is entitled Homeostasis can be considered the overall result of suitably using any appropriate holistic treatment.

- What is termed Homeostasis (Homoeostasis) implies the general tendency of an organism to dynamically maintain a stable, relatively constant internal environment. In general, sustaining an appropriate dynamic equilibrium and homeostasis in the system by adjusting the related processes is necessary for any so-called Autopoietic System, like a living creature, to be capable of maintaining and reproducing itself. [Anyway, the exact meanings of the general terms like stability, equilibrium (balance), and homeostasis are required to be discussed more. Here, homeostasis, in a broad & inclusive meaning, has been considered especially "a dynamic and holistic course".]

• It should be remarked that, in the reciprocal relations among the various levels/parts of a living organism, "the roles and effects of the so-called higher levels" are more effective (impressive) than "those of the so-called lower levels". For instance, through the mentioned reciprocal relationships among the diverse levels of an individual, overall, the psyche is more effective than the parallel body is, and the parallel body is more effective than the soma is.

Likewise, the sublevels of the parallel body have no equal worth. In the current reciprocal relationships among them, some sublevels are, generally, more effective than the others are.

This "hierarchy" in the current reciprocal relationships among the various levels and sublevels constituting a living system brings about the respective regulations in the function manner of natural regulatory and healing operations and in the events occurring because of the said operations. The occurrences named emergence and discharge are among these events. For instance, some orders, like those represented in some general regulations entitled Hering's Laws (Hering's Rules) in homeopathy³⁰, take place owing to the noted hierarchy. [Anyhow, it is worth

²⁸ Some of the literature, for instance, also concerning this theme: [29,32,33,34].

²⁹ Some of the literature, for instance, also concerning this theme: [29,32,33,34].

³⁰ A subject, for instance, also concerning this theme: [33].

According to Hering's Laws in some of the literature relating to homeopathy, the overall direction (order) of the removal or alleviation of the patient's symptoms & signs subsequent to receiving an appropriate homeopathic treatment (triggering the process of holistic healing) is as the following: →

reminding that Hering's Laws are not hard and fast (fix and definite) regulations. The ultimate demonstrations of such so-called laws at the various levels, also through their dynamic relations with each other, vary depending on several factors.]

- There is a significant positive (direct) correlation between "the total effect degree of using an information-including medicine" and "the degree of development & complexity of the parallel body of the living being". This positive correlation can be explained in light of the mechanisms of the actions of information-including medicines and the key role of the organized system entitled parallel body in the rendition of the stated physical information into corresponding biotic qualities.

As a rule, "the degree of the total effect of any treatment whose *initial main effect* on the living organism is directly or indirectly on the parallel body" is positively correlated with "the degree of development & complexity of the parallel body of the living creature undergoing the treatment". Some of the modalities of complementary and alternative medicine (CAM)³¹ that such treatments are employed in them are as the following: Homeopathy; various types of the so-called Intentional Healing or Energy Healing (e.g., Reiki); Reflexology and other types of Touch Therapies; Gemstone Therapy; etc. The initial main effects of the treatments routinely used in the said therapeutic modalities are directly or indirectly on the parallel body. Therefore, a rise in the degree of development & complexity of the parallel body of the living system receiving this kind of treatment leads to an increase in the use effects.

In general, "the degree of development & complexity of the parallel body in the human being" is considerably more than "that in other types of living organisms such as animals", and more in "animals" than in "plants", and more in "plants" than in "fungi", and more in "fungi" than in "bacteria", and more in "bacteria" than in "viruses", in all. Accordingly, "the total effects of information-including medicines on humans" are much higher than "those on other types of living creatures like animals"³², and higher on "animals" than on "plants", and higher on "plants" than on "fungi", and higher on "fungi" than on "bacteria", and higher on "bacteria" compared with on "viruses", overall.

For instance, in one of the controlled studies conducted about any effects of Viremedy on the vitality of various living creatures, "the positive effects of using Viremedy in raising the vitality of the mice infected with the parasites, bacteria, and viruses" have been significantly more than "those of the viruses, bacteria, and parasites".³³ [Appendix No. 1] It can be explained in light of

→ A) From above down; B) From within (inside) out (outside); C) From the major organs (which have more importance) to the lesser organs (which have less importance); D) In the reverse order of forming of the disorders and appearing of the relating symptoms & signs (regarding the history of the patient and his/her disorders).

As remarked, this is not a hard and fast (definite and fix) rule.

³¹ Some of the literature, for instance, concerning this theme: [50.1,50.2,50.3,51,52,53,54].

³² Here, the human being has not been considered a kind of animal in its common sense. [However, the human is a kind of animal, in its broad sense, upon some current classifications.]

³³ The paper also concerning this theme: [10].

the higher "development & complexity of the parallel body of the mice" over "that of the viruses, bacteria, and parasites". The stated difference has led to the significant more "effects of the remedy use in the infected mice" over "those in the infectious organisms as the viruses, bacteria, and parasites". The considerably greater "effects of the remedy use in the mice" in comparison with "those in the viruses, bacteria, and parasites" have led to the more "vitality and survival of the mice receiving Viremedy" over "those of the mice not receiving the remedy, under similar conditions".

As a rule, different degrees of development & complexity of the parallel body in various types of living creatures naturally bring about different degrees of the efficacy of information-including medicines in them.

• As an experienced fact, merely placing information-including medicines within the stated more sensitive zones, which are especially linked to the parallel body, could lead to the corresponding events occurrence in the living system. Even when the medicines are completely enclosed and entirely sealed by the several, impenetrable layers of the suitable materials, placing them within the stated zones could give rise to the relevant effects.

As remarked, in some CAM modalities, such as yoga, acupressure, reflexology, and the like, the particular zones presented in this text for placing information-including medicines within them have been considered the areas that are especially linked to the parallel body. These areas are among such zones: central area of the sole (under the foot), among the fingers, in the middle of the shoulders; etc.

In actuality, the parallel body is subjected (exposed) to the stated physical information in all effective methods of applying homeopathic medicines. Some application methods of homeopathic medicines are as the following: placing the medicines into the mouth (on or under the tongue); smelling (olfaction, inhalation) the medicines; putting, e.g. by rubbing, the medicines on some other particular zones such as the middle of the shoulders (on the back), the lips, the temples, the wrists, among the fingers (on the back of the hands), etc.

Similarly, one of the experienced methods of applying Viremedy is termed the Inserting Method in this text. In the mentioned method, first, the suitable substances carrying the remedy are completely enclosed and entirely sealed as the remedy packs with no infiltration. Then these remedy packs are merely put within the stated more sensitive zones, which are especially linked to the parallel body, on the soma. For example, even placing the pieces of a substance, like agate crystal or edible salt, carrying Viremedy within the stated zones can result in the occurrence of the relevant events in the totality of the living being. (The substance carrying the remedy can be completely enclosed by the impenetrable layers of the materials such as glass, suitable plastics, and the like.)

Likewise, upon some reports and experiences (especially of the persons having more sensitivity to information-including medicines), even "mental focus" by some individuals on such medicines, like Viremedy, located in a place far from the mentioned individuals could bring about the induction of some relevant events in those individuals. This phenomenon can be explained in light of "the existence kinds of the parallel body and the psyche" that are in essence "different from the existence kind of the soma". [The existence kinds of the parallel body and the psyche are different from each other, as well.] As will be noted later, the fundamental difference in the existence kind also involves "the diverse meanings of dimensions, as what are called "place

(position, locality)" and "time", in diverse kinds of existence". In the aforesaid phenomenon, the location of the medicine can, in truth, be considered a more sensitive area linked to the individual's parallel body "through the mental focus on the medicine".

Indeed, any contact of information-including medicines with the soma is not necessary for their main effects on the living being.³⁴ It can be explained in light of the mechanisms of the actions of such medicines, initiated at the level of the organized system named parallel body.

- It should be expressed that, potentially, the exposure of the parallel body to the wave-particles as electrons, "relatively free or not", could lead to the relevant events occurrence in the totality of the living creature. In this sense, there is no difference between "the free electrons that are relatively free" and "the electrons that are not relatively free" for the parallel body.

Anyhow, the presence of "a large number of the electrons having a similar vibration pattern in the substance placed within the stated more sensitive zones" is necessary for launching the rendition process of the stated physical information into the biotic qualities via the parallel body. In general, "at least a certain concentration of the electrons having a similar vibration pattern in the substance" is requisite for being an information-including medicine. In practice, only "the relatively free electrons" in the substance could have a similar vibration information "at least in a minimum concentration necessary for launching the rendition process of the vibration information into the biotic qualities". The electrons that reside in the atomic orbitals are largely influenced by the nuclei of atoms and other related forces in the orbitals.³⁵ Therefore, in the case of the latter electrons, the ongoing process of the noted interactions among electrons, leading to the induction of the stated physical information throughout the substance, cannot be accomplished in practice. Thus, actually, a large number of such electrons cannot have a similar vibration pattern. On the other hand, a similar vibration pattern of a large number of electrons in a substance is requisite for being an information-including medicine. For that reason, in practice, the mentioned wave-particles, as relatively free electrons, and their vibrational properties play the main role in being an information-including medicine having its respective effects in the living organism.

- In general, all individuals routinely experience copious information inductions in various ways. As usual, our parallel body is subjected to many substances, which each one includes its respective physical information in the form of the vibration pattern of the said wave-particles. These information inductions could have various effects on individuals in diverse ways, through a so-called Allopathic (Contrapathic, Antipathic) Mode and/or a so-called Homeopathic Mode, depending on the case.

Fortunately, we have adapted to a vast majority of these information inductions, but not to all of them. Our organisms preclude or impede lots of the current information inductions. Some natural regulatory and adjusting operations can prevent, hinder or compensate for

³⁴ Likewise, there is no "necessity" to eat, drink, inject, smell, or rub any substance to induce the main effects of information-including medicines in a living being.

³⁵ The electrons that reside in the atomic orbitals and some properties of them, such as spin and momentum, are particularly discussed in Atomic Physics. The mentioned wave-particles, as the electrons that are relatively freed through a partially known phenomenon currently termed the Tunnel Effect (Tunneling Effect), are discussed as well.

many of the events that could be induced by the mentioned information inductions. This preclusion, impedance and compensation bring about the adaptation of the organism with many of the current information inductions.

For instance, in line with some discussions in homeopathy, when a particular substance, e.g. Chamomile as tea, is routinely drunk by some people in large extent, prescribing the homeopathic medicine arising from that substance (as the original material), especially in low potencies, for those people will not have the same efficacy as when it is prescribed for individuals who do not routinely receive that substance in great extent. Similarly, subsequent to prescribing homeopathic medicines, some patients show different degrees of what is called "tolerance" to the prescribed medicines after some time.

- What is termed "*Parallel Body*" in this text has a broad & inclusive meaning. As stated, the structured system entitled parallel body consists of "several sections and sites" and comprises "a variety of sublevels". Each of these sites, functioning at the various sublevels, is connected to other sites at the parallel body level, and it is also related to the respective parts and organs at the levels of the psyche and the soma.

It seems that the term parallel body, in a wide & inclusive sense, could be a comparatively better expression to point to the object previously named the Subtle Body in some of the relevant literature. However, some authors have used the term Subtle Body to indicate only a particular, limited part of the complex system collectively labeled Parallel Body in this text. Some other authors have employed the term Energetic Body (Energy Body). Anyhow, the terms like "subtle (?) body" and "energetic (?) body" are not proper expressions to indicate the organized system wholly called parallel body in this synopsis. It should also be noted that, earlier than using the term Subtle Body, the term Vital Aura had been utilized in some papers published about Viremedy and the related topics to point to the mentioned part of any living organism. Here, the term Parallel Body has been used in preference to the former expressions.

In some therapeutic modalities and systems of complementary and alternative medicine, some principal notions and models actually indicate the presence and the fundamental role of the object termed parallel body, with an inclusive meaning, in this text. Likewise, the reciprocal relationships among the diverse levels of any living organism are, in actuality, regarded in the mentioned modalities and systems. For instance, please consider these therapeutic modalities and systems: Indian Traditional Medicine (Ayurvedic Medicine, Ayurveda), Yoga, and Marma Therapy; Chinese Traditional Medicine (TCM) and Acupuncture & Acupressure; Reflexology; Tibetan Traditional Medicine; Persian Medicine³⁶; Native American Indian Medicine; Gemstone Therapy; Iridology (Iridodiagnosis, Iridiagnosis); various types of Intentional Healing; and so forth. For example, the organized network of what are entitled the Major and Minor Chakras and

³⁶ Persian Medicine (Traditional Persian Medicine, Persian Traditional Medicine) has also been referred to as Iranian Traditional Medicine, Irani-Tebb, Irani-Tibb, Unani Medicine, Yunani Medicine, Unani-Tibb, Greek Medicine, Arabic Traditional Medicine, Perso-Arabic Medicine, Graeco-Arabic Tebb, Perso-Arabic Traditional Medicine, Greco-Islamic Medicine, Humoral Medicine, Hippocratic Medicine, Avicenna Medicine, Islamic Iranian Traditional Medicine, Hikmat, etc.

related Nadis is demonstrated in yoga; the so-called Meridians are depicted in acupuncture, and the so-called layers of what is named Vital Aura are illustrated in intentional healing and the like.

Likewise, the particular, more sensitive zones at the soma level that are especially linked to the parallel body have been depicted in some CAM modalities. For instance, the particular zones that are attributed to some sections and "sites" of the parallel body (such as the major and minor chakras and the like) have been described in yoga, and the particular points labeled Marmas³⁷ (Marma Points) have been presented in marma therapy; the particular points termed Acupoints have been demonstrated in acupuncture & acupressure, and the particular points entitled Reflex Points on the foot, hand, face, and outer ear have been illustrated in reflexology. The associations as the following have been discussed in the mentioned modalities: the links of the stated more sensitive zones at the soma level with the various sections and sites of the parallel body (like the major and minor chakras); the connections among the various sections and sites of the parallel body; the relationships among "the various sections and sites of the parallel body" and "the respective parts and organs at the levels of the psyche and the soma". In this way, the organized system wholly named parallel body in this text, its various sections and sites, and its dynamic multilateral relations with the other levels of the living being have been regarded, in theory and practice, in some therapeutic modalities and systems of CAM.

Some CAM modalities are, actually, based on the effects mainly caused by the kinds of "directly or indirectly" inducing biotic qualities in the parallel body. The induction of biotic qualities in the parallel body can be done in diverse ways. "The *initial main effects*" of many of the treatments routinely used in some CAM modalities are on the parallel body. For instance, the initial main effects of many preparations, instruments, practices, and bodily poses applied in some CAM modalities as follows are directly or indirectly on the parallel body: homeopathy; intentional healing; acupuncture & acupressure; reflexology; yoga; etc. The initial main effect at the parallel body level, in turn, can lead to a variety of consequences in the totality of the living system, depending on the case. [Of note, upon our experiences, the people who usually quickly responded to some so-called intentional healing practices usually quickly responded to →

³⁷ A subject, for instance, also concerning this theme: [54]. [Other literature concerning this theme can also be found by searching the Web.]

homeopathic medicines and Viremedy as well.³⁸ It seems that such people rapidly respond to all the treatments entitled Parallel Body Treatments too. (The parallel body treatments in this text are generally introduced later.)]

As another example, in Persian Medicine (Iranian Traditional Medicine, Unani Medicine)³⁹, each of the so-called Nature actually implies "a certain general quality (condition) or trend in the parallel body and the function manners of its sites". They are termed Warm (Hot), Cold, Wet (Moist), and Dry. Each of these natures can also be induced in an individual by using anything, like a substance, technique, etc, supposed to have that nature.

[It is worth stating that. 1) Anything whose application, in practice, leads to "relatively more activity" in the site or sites of the parallel body, in terms of the affected site or sites and the related parts and organs at the levels of the psyche and the soma, has been considered a so-called Warm thing for those parts and organs. 2) Anything whose application, in practice, leads to "relatively less activity" in the site or sites of the parallel body, in terms of the affected site or sites and the related parts and organs at the levels of the psyche and the soma, has been considered a so-called Cold thing for those parts and organs. 3) Anything whose application, in practice, leads to "relatively more suppleness (alterability) in the activity" of site or sites of the parallel body, in terms of the affected site or sites and the related parts and organs at the levels of the psyche and the soma, has been considered a so-called Wet thing for those parts and organs. 4) Anything whose application, in practice, leads to "relatively less suppleness (alterability) in the activity" of the site or sites of the parallel body, in terms of the affected site or sites and the related parts and organs at the levels of the psyche and the soma, has been considered a so-called Dry thing for those parts and organs.⁴⁰ . What are named the Compound Humors (Humours) are the various combinations of the mentioned natures. (Four unbalanced compound humors are Dam, Safra, Sauda, and Balgham. Dam, which literally means blood, is a combination of the warm and the

³⁸ It is also worth mentioning that, in the people with a rapid response to information-including medicines, the fluctuations coming about during the therapy course have seemed to be more notable overall.

³⁹ Some of the literature, for instance, also concerning this theme: [50.2,52,55].

⁴⁰ In Persian Medicine, everything can have its own so-called nature, as Warm, Cold, Wet, and Dry, according to its potential effect on the sites of the parallel body of the living being subjected to it. In particular, the direct and/or indirect effects on a particular site of the parallel body, termed the Solar Plexus in some CAM modalities like yoga, can be important in this regard as well. [The activity increase of this site of the parallel body can also bring about the general metabolism rise at the soma level.] Everything can directly and/or indirectly induce or support its corresponding nature in the related site or sites of the parallel body of the living being according to the case.

For instance, these things can be taken into consideration in this regard: various substances (such as foods and herbal and non-herbal agents like oils, minerals & stones, etc); practices (such as certain massages, applying pressure or other stimulations on the particular, more sensitive zones especially linked to the parallel body, e.g. by performing the so-called Wet-Cupping or Dry-Cupping on the stated more sensitive zones, phlebotomy on certain veins); bodily poses or exercises; feelings, thoughts, mantras, mental qualities and certain behaviors (such as attending particular ceremonies and various kinds of hypnosis and meditation); situations (like positions); times (like the day and night, seasonal, life, and astronomical & universal periods); etc.

wet. Safra, which literally means yellow bile, is a combination of the warm and the dry. Sauda, which literally means black bile, is a combination of the cold and the dry. And, Balgham, which literally means phlegm, is a combination of the cold and the wet.) • The ultimate constellation of the humors for everyone in each condition is specific to him/her in that condition. This specific make-up determines his/her so-called Temperament in that condition. The temperament involves the overall function pattern of the parallel body, encompassing various sites (as the so-called major and minor chakras and the like). In reality, it has a dynamic and wide-ranging meaning.]

Some subjects regarding the parallel body have been implied not only in Persian Medicine but also in some other ancient therapeutic modalities and schools. Indian Traditional Medicine and Chinese Traditional Medicine⁴¹ are the examples of these ancient therapeutic modalities and schools. For instance, the subjects as the following are, in actuality, regarded in them: the functions of the sites of the parallel body and the relevant qualities and make-up; the dynamic connections among these sites; the dynamic relationships among "the sites of the parallel body" and "the respective parts and organs at the levels of the psyche and the soma"; the influences of some external factors on the mentioned sites of the parallel body. In general, the parallel body, actually, has a substantial importance in such modalities of CAM.

Obviously, the discussions stated above are independent of the accuracy degree of each of the discussable axioms and rationales raised in such therapeutic modalities and schools. Some of these premises and theoretical issues are not true, and some of them are true or partially true. Naturally, it depends on the case.

Not only the level/part named parallel body (in a broad & inclusive sense) but also the other levels/parts of living systems, as the psyche and the soma, and the reciprocal relationships among these levels have actually been regarded in various holistic therapeutic modalities and schools.⁴²

The general, strategic aim of therapy in any holistic therapeutic modality is ultimately establishing an improved equilibrium and so-called Harmony in the totality of the living organism. Any expedient treatments, such as the kinds of medications, diets, instruments, practices, and bodily poses, are used to actualize this pivotal policy as much as feasible. In these

⁴¹ As another example, in the Chinese Traditional Medicine, the relationships, functions, and influences as the following are, in actuality, regarded: some dynamic multilateral and reciprocal relationships among the sites of the parallel body; the function manner of each of these sites during the day and night and through the seasonal, life, and astronomical & universal periods; and the influences of the circumstances, like the environmental conditions, on the mentioned sites.

Some similar topics have been presented in some other traditional therapeutic modalities and schools as well. The relationships among various so-called natures and elements have also been discussed in some holistic traditional therapeutic modalities and schools.

⁴² Anyhow, the mentioned issues never mean that all the axioms, discussions, and solutions presented in these traditional, holistic therapeutic modalities and schools are accurate. This also holds true for many other holistic and non-holistic therapeutic modalities and schools.

For instance, upon some ancient beliefs, "four elements as Fire, Air, Water, and Earth (Soil), or five elements as Fire, Air, Water, Earth, and Aether, or five elements as Wood, Fire, Earth, Metal, and Water make up all matter". Obviously, such beliefs and axioms are not true.

modalities, the strategic emphasis is on holistically enhancing the overall vitality and well-being of the individual rather than any removal or alleviation of some symptoms & signs.

Any holistic treatment should be applied so that its application be, by and large, beneficial in thriving of the totality of the living being towards an improved equilibrium. In all holistic modalities of CAM, suitably applying an appropriate treatment, directly and/or indirectly, brings about "the inductive (inducting, inducing) modification and healing" and/or "the compensatory (reactional) modification and healing", depending on the case. Both types of modification and healing, inductive and compensatory, lead to lessening of the disorders & imbalances. It is systematically made by duly using various treatments to induce the inductive and/or the compensatory modification (modulation) and healing at the various levels of the living creature. The process of holistic healing and vitality rise can be actualized by appropriately affecting and promoting natural regulatory and healing operations. Anyhow, many treatments applied in holistic therapeutic modalities are, in principle, aimed to ultimately reach an improved dynamic equilibrium in the totality of the living system.

The phenomena discussed above occur also owing to the association among the various sites and organs of the living organism as a whole. The dynamic reciprocal relationships among "the parallel body" and "the other levels of the living being, as the psyche and the soma, are responsible for many of the events occurring subsequent to applying holistic treatments.

In all therapeutic modalities, the so-called conventional or unconventional, the initial main effect of any employed treatment takes place at the soma level and/or at the parallel body level and/or at the psyche level according to the case. A variety of therapeutic techniques and tools, such as the kinds of meditations, diets, medications, instruments, practices, bodily poses, and surgical procedures, are used as the treatments in medicine. Anyway, the totality of the living system will eventually be affected by applying any treatment.

In general, the effects of any treatment, of any kind, are launched through an allopathic mode and/or a homeopathic mode, depending on the case.⁴³

⁴³ For instance, acupuncture & acupressure therapies can be applied with an allopathic approach and/or with a homeopathic approach according to the case.

As another example, in the therapeutic procedures termed Wet-Cupping (Hejamat) and Dry-Cupping, we can have a variety of effects at the various levels depending on various factors. These parameters are among such factors: the zone that the cupping is performed on; the characteristics of whom the cupping is operated for; the manner of cupping (with bleeding in wet-cupping or without bleeding in dry-cupping); etc. [Of note, wet-cupping, also labeled Hejamat, is performed by applying a combination of suction and controlled medicinal bleeding, whereas dry-cupping is performed by only applying suction, without bleeding.] The zones that cupping is, ordinary, performed on them at the soma level are among the stated more sensitive zones especially linked to the related sites (such as the relating so-called major and minor chakras, etc) in the parallel body. Thus, the effects indirectly induced at the parallel body level by performing the mentioned procedure on the particular zones at the soma level are especially important. Some modulatory and therapeutic effects claimed for cupping, especially for wet-cupping, in some cases can be noticed in consideration of the noted issues.

Cupping is sometimes performed together with employing some other therapeutic techniques and tools, such as using certain foods and drinks, saying certain mantras, etc. →

Applying a treatment could bring about a variety of events such as what is entitled proving, inductive modification and healing, aggravation, compensatory modification and healing, etc, according to the case. The mentioned events at the diverse levels of the living organism occur depending on the parameters as the following: the kind of the treatment and its method and extent of use in each case; the kind and nature of the living being undergoing the treatment; the vitality degree of the living being; the type, the extent, and the intensity of the existing unhealthy state and the respective disorders at the various levels of the living being; the existing susceptibilities and predisposing factors; the existing circumstances like the environmental stresses; etc.

For example, in many cases of acupuncture & acupressure therapies, the first and direct effect of applying the treatment takes place at the soma level, but the *initial main* effect actually comes about at the parallel body level. Indeed, in these cases, the initial main effect at the parallel body level occurs *by the mediator of* stimulating the particular points, labeled Acupoints, at the soma level. The acupoints, at the soma level, are especially linked to the respective sections and sites of the parallel body. Such points can be stimulated in various manners as follows: duly inserting a needle into the points (as the most current method); duly applying an electrical stimulant, a laser, ultrasonic waves, or the like on the points; duly warming the points, e.g. by burning what is named Moxa; duly embedding some medical threads into the points; duly applying a pressure to the points (which is currently done in acupressure); etc. To obtain the best result in each case, the therapist needs to benefit from the most suitable acupoints and use the most appropriate manner and number of the stimuli. The indirect, initial main effect of the treatment applied in these cases happens at the parallel body level. The initial main effect is indirectly applied to the sections and sites of the parallel body that are especially linked to the said points, at the soma level, as the acupoints. Those sections and sites of the parallel body are related to the respective parts and organs at the levels of the soma and the psyche and with other sections and sites of the

→ For another example, wet-cupping is on occasion applied together with Leech Therapy. In what is termed leech therapy, in view of the noted association among the diverse levels/parts of the living being, the initial stimulation induced by the leech bite at the soma level could eventually result in some local and general modifications. These modifications can be inductive (through an allopathic mode) and/or compensatory (through a homeopathic mode) according to the case. Besides, the direct effects of the leech saliva at the soma level can be important. [Some of the direct effects of the leech saliva at the soma level, discussed in the related literature, are as the following: anticoagulation (also including the platelet aggregation inhibition), vasodilation (vasodilatation), anti-inflammatory, and anesthetic.]

Likewise, in Bee Venom Therapy, we can have various effects taking place through the allopathic and/or homeopathic modes depending on the case. In each particular case, the direct and indirect consequences of any effects at the various levels, subsequent to applying the bee venom therapy or the like, ought to be taken into consideration in total.

. As will be discussed later in this text, applying any treatment, employed in the so-called conventional medicine and/or unconventional medicine, leads to its consequences at the diverse levels/parts of the living system, directly and indirectly. These consequences and events are launched through an allopathic mode and/or a homeopathic mode according to the case. [For instance, all the treatments routinely applied in the therapeutic modalities and systems, conventional or unconventional, as follows are so: all kinds of Traditional Medicines; Homeopathy; Intentional Healing; Gemstone Therapy; Apitherapy; Acupuncture; Chiropractic; Yumeiho Therapy; Osteopathy; Kinesiology; Sport Therapy; etc.]

parallel body. In this way, stimulating the acupoints eventually affects the diverse levels of the living organism in its totality.

These consequences, stated above, of applying acupuncture & acupressure therapies are different from some other noteworthy events that could occur because of the first and direct effects of the similar treatments at the soma level. The recently mentioned events are directly caused by duly applying the pressure, needle, electrical energy, laser, or the like on particular areas at the soma level, such as those termed the Trigger Points. [Myofascial Trigger Points (MTrPs), as particular spots in skeletal muscles, have also been used in a therapeutic modality entitled Dry Needling (ND) or Western Medical Acupuncture.] The stimulation of such points could influence the relating Neurofascial Networks, Dermatomes, and the like, depending on the case.⁴⁴ In these cases, versus the cases stated formerly, the initial main effect of the treatment is on the soma, not on the parallel body or on the psyche.

In all cases of applying acupuncture & acupressure therapies and the like, in actuality, there is a combination of various effects taking place at the levels of the parallel body and the soma.

As another example, some of the consequences of performing the body poses and exercises in yoga can mostly be attributed to the indirect effects of practicing these poses and exercises on the parallel body by the mediator of their effects at the soma level. Anyhow, some other consequences of doing such poses and exercises are due to their direct effects at the soma level.

The aforestated generalities also hold true for the consequences of using any therapeutic modality, conventional or unconventional.

- In the therapeutic modality named Reflexology (Reflex Therapy, Zone Therapy), similar to many cases of acupressure therapies, duly massaging and stimulating the particular points (zones) as Reflex Points at the soma level could eventually affect the totality of the living system. In this modality, as a particular kind of what is labeled Manipulation and Body-based Practice, the initial main effect of the treatment is indirectly applied to the sections and sites of the parallel body that are especially linked to the reflex points.
- The dynamic association between "the soma" and "the parallel body and the psyche" also involves that the quality of the physicochemical events and the relating regulations in a living being are not exactly the same as those in a non-living being consisting of similar materials. They are not identical to each other.
- Various subjects and claims presented and discussed in some CAM modalities and the related facts and phenomena ought to be taken into consideration in light of a new, realistic and comprehensive view. This general necessity is regardless of some incorrect rationales, beliefs, and superstitions in such modalities. What is called intentional healing, some of the Mind-body Therapies and the Whole Medical Systems like traditional therapeutic modalities and

⁴⁴ Such effects are directly caused by duly applying the needle, pressure, electrical energy, laser, and the like on particular points at the soma level, like those termed the Trigger Points, can also be taken into consideration in the pain management of some patients.

It is worthy to remind that the effects of duly inserting the needles into the particular points in acupuncture in releasing some endogenous biological mediators, like those that are also effective in alleviating some pains, have been demonstrated in some studies, presented in the related literature.

homeopathy are the examples of these modalities. The exhaustive scrutiny of such modalities calls for thoroughly probing and criticizing them and the related schools in a methodical manner.

- When we are talking about what is termed the parallel body in a broad & inclusive sense, we are actually dealing with the kind or kinds of existence that is, in essence, different from the so-called existence kind of the soma. [Naturally, the fundamental difference in the existence kind also involves "different meanings of dimensions, as the so-called "place" and "time", in diverse kinds of existence.]

Contrary to some current viewpoints and theories, the parallel body is not a kind of the electromagnetic field like the electromagnetic fields relating to the soma and its constituents. Photons or electromagnetic waves of any kind, such as the infrared ray and the like, do not compose the entity named parallel body. For instance, a suitable mirror can reflect electromagnetic waves, whereas no mirror can reflect the parallel body or each of its constituents; it is potentially impossible. This fact contradicts some opinions and the related statements. Some scholars have counted the endogenous electromagnetic field in living organisms as what is entitled the Biofield or the Bioelectromagnetic Field. The bioelectromagnetic field, the so-called Biophotons, and some related topics have been discussed in the related literature. **Anyhow, the parallel body basically differs from any kind of the electromagnetic field. Likewise, "the parallel body" is fundamentally different from "its various effects and impressions at the level of matter (also including the soma and the related properties and electromagnetic fields)". Thus, the parallel body cannot be considered a form of the electromagnetic field, including electromagnetic waves or photons.**

On the other hand, some effects of the parallel body on the matter (material) could also appear in the form of some changes in "the emission patterns of the biophotons" and "some other electromagnetic waves". As expected, it is feasible to study such phenomena at the level of matter by using suitable usual devices. Anyway, the parallel body is in essence different from its effects and impressions at the level of matter.⁴⁵

Accordingly, none of the current apparatuses and related techniques⁴⁶, such as Kirlian Photography, Gas Discharge Visualization (GDV), Polychromatic Interference Photography (PIP), and the like, can really perceive and photograph the parallel body and its respective sections and sites. In principle, photographing the parallel body by employing this kind of device

⁴⁵ It should be noted that some phenomena discussed under the topic of what is termed Magnetism could be due to the influences of the operator's (magnetizer's) psyche on the object undergoing the practice by way of their parallel entities. The object can be alive or non-alive. A kind of interaction between "the operator's parallel body" and "the parallel entity of the object undergoing the practice" occurs through this procedure, and the initial main effect of the practice takes place at the parallel entity level. [The magnetism is different from what is generally called Hypnosis, whose initial main effect happens at the psyche level.] What is labeled intentional healing could be considered under the general topic of magnetism as well. Anyhow, the terms such as magnetism, energy healing, and the like are not proper terms to express (explicate) the reality.

⁴⁶ A subject, for instance, concerning some of these technologies and apparatuses: [56].

is not possible. Regardless of this issue and notwithstanding some skeptical notions⁴⁷, it is feasible to record and evaluate some impressions of the parallel body on the matter (material), also including the soma and the related properties and electromagnetic fields. Some of these impressions at the level of matter could be recognized by suitably using the relevant technologies. For instance, the current technology named Galvanic Skin Response (GSR)⁴⁸ could reveal some effects of the parallel body on the skin electrical conductivity, especially at the particular points also presented in acupuncture. In any case, the changes and fluctuations coming about through a holistic healing process also at the parallel body level, e.g. during the event called emergence, can influence the graphs and images captured by some apparatuses as well. By the way, various other internal and external factors can affect these graphs and images too. Thus, the interpretation of outcomes could be complex in practice. The sensitivity and the accuracy of these tools in evaluating the dynamic process of holistic healing at each phase to monitor the whole process are required to be improved. Anyhow, by using this kind of tool, we could only detect and record some "impressions" of the parallel body on the matter.

By the same token, the sections and "sites" of the parallel body (as the major and minor chakras and the like) that are attributed to the particular zones at the soma level do not really involve any place or space in the usual sense. The parallel body, having various sections and sites, does not occupy any places or spaces, "at the level of matter", in the usual meaning. The stated zones actually allude to the locations or positions (in relation to the soma) that are especially linked to the related sites at the parallel body level. These sites of the parallel body have also been depicted in some CAM modalities like yoga. Anyway, the physics of the parallel body and the meanings of the dimensions as the so-called "place" and "time" are not the same as those of the soma. They do not coincide with each other. The parallel body and the soma are the "diverse but associated" kinds of being (existence), which are different in essence.

The object in total termed parallel body in this synopsis is associated with both the soma and the psyche. Anyhow, despite the systematic association among these parallel (corresponding) things, "the existence kind or kinds of the parallel body and the respective physics" basically differ from

⁴⁷ Some of the literature, for instance, concerning this theme: [57,58].

⁴⁸ Some of the literature concerning this theme can also be found by searching the Web.

"those of the soma". Both of them, the parallel body and the soma, are in essence different from the psyche.⁴⁹ Any living being comprises "diverse, associated entities as a whole".⁵⁰

The object labeled parallel body in this text is not regarded in the so-called Conventional Medicine. Conventional medicine, sometimes entitled Biomedicine, Orthodox Medicine, or Mainstream Medicine, does not deal with this theme. [It seems that Soma Medicine could be a comparatively more accurate expression to point to what is commonly termed conventional medicine in many cases.]

Many scholars and theoreticians have attempted to explain the facts and phenomena relating to some problematic modalities and systems of CAM especially during the recent decades. Some of these modalities and systems are as the following: homeopathy; acupuncture & acupressure; yoga; intentional healing; the therapeutic modalities and systems that are mainly based on the so-called natures and humors (like Iranian, Indian, Chinese, and Tibetan Traditional Medicines); etc. Many of these endeavors have been made by relying on the scholars and theoreticians' knowledge and suppositions in the realm of "only" one particular kind of the existence that is commonly called the Matter (also including the soma). Several hypotheses have been put forward upon this particular standpoint. As a fact, some noteworthy findings have been revealed through the mentioned endeavors and some other related studies.⁵¹ Anyway, such hypotheses have strategically failed in realistically explaining the facts and methodically predicting the phenomena in the field. In all, they are not compelling. The best ones of them only point to some limited aspects of the reality.

⁴⁹ As expressed, there are various kinds of occurrences (phenomena, creatures) that are occurring (being created) together, as a whole, based on the unique and absolute existence of the Basis as Creator. Each occurrence (phenomenon, being created entity) has its relative and comparative existence, and there are "diverse but associated" kinds of occurrences; these associated entities are different in the existence kind. [For instance, an individual, as a dynamic and complex system, comprises the psyche (in its broad sense), the parallel body, and the soma. Although these associated levels/parts of the individual are different in the existence kind, all of them are occurring, as one thing, together.] Each of these different types of existence, on account of the mentioned entirely and unceasingly "occurring (being created, being renewed, flowing)" and the resulting "relativity", has its respective dimensions, which are specific for that. Anyhow, all of them are associated with each other and methodically occurring together (being created and ordered with each other).

Likewise, there are various dynamic, reciprocal relationships among the mentioned diverse kinds of existence. For instance, the stated dynamic association among the various levels/parts of an individual, including the psyche, the parallel body, and the soma, and the association between "the parallel body" and "the noted vibrational properties, as the vibration amplitude and frequency, of the said electrons" are among such relationships.

⁵⁰ As in idea: any human being, as a whole, comprises four associated entities: the entity called the psyche (in its broad sense); the entity that is parallel (corresponding) to the psyche; the entity named the soma, and the entity that is parallel (corresponding) to the soma. (The entity that is parallel to the psyche and the entity that is parallel to the soma together form the complex object overall termed "parallel body" in this text.)

⁵¹ Two subjects, for instance, concerning this theme: [59,60].

"Holistic medicine necessitates a holistic view and attitude." It is impossible to realistically explain the mechanisms of the effects of many modalities of CAM without considering the parallel body as the entity or entities "in essence different from the soma". In general, the dominance of an unrealistic belief ordinarily termed the Materialism also impedes a realistic view and attitude to the principal themes such as life and living being, health and unhealth, healing, etc. Materialism, as a questionable term, entails a closed and partial (fractional) standpoint to reality. This reductionist and partial notion actually reflects some unrealistic preconceptions (biases) and dogmas. In case of unrealistically trying to cut off, reduce, and restrict reality to merely one kind of existence, we will consequentially have to deny or ignore many facts and phenomena also in the field of CAM.

- As remarked, the relationships among the various levels/parts of the human system, like the association among "the psyche", "the parallel body", and "the soma", have actually been regarded in some CAM modalities. Likewise, a holistic and systemic view and attitude to the human being and the topics like "health" and "unhealth" have been mentioned in some of the literature pertaining to CAM.
- Various, parallel kinds of existence and the association (coherence) among them⁵² could be taken into consideration also allowing for some noteworthy theories and discussions such as String Theory and M-Theory in Modern Physics and the related topics like Parallel Universes, etc.⁵³ (Anyhow, here, we do not talk about these discussable theories and issues in physics.)
- As an idea, in each individual, "the parallel entity specifically related to the psyche" is systematically adjoined to "the parallel entity specifically related to the soma". These two parallel entities, altogether, constitute an organized, complex system overall named parallel body of the individual. There is a vital conjunction, established throughout the parallel body, between "the parallel entity specifically related to the soma" and "the parallel entity specifically related to the psyche". When this vital conjunction interrupts for any reason, the "somatic death", in short called "death", happens.

► The Action Mechanism of Homeopathic Medicines:

- As expressed, in homeopathy (homosis+pathos), there are many "general unhealthy states (types)". What is in total termed "state" (general state) in homeopathy is the whole picture of an individual at the diverse levels. Each state, as a perceptional-functional unit, at the level of the psyche is originally grounded in its respective system of basic percepts & concepts and the

⁵² As an idea, a certain form of association and coherence between the two kinds of existence could be responsible for a special phenomenon labeled the Entanglement in quantum mechanics. It is supposed to be responsible for the phenomenon termed Action at a Distance. [Two short subjects, for instance, concerning the Entanglement and Action at a Distance in quantum mechanics: [61.1,61.2,62].] By way of example, the two wave-particles that, both, exist in an existence kind and cohere with their respective parallel entities in another existence kind could actually become entangled with each other by their parallel entities as the so-called correlating factor...

⁵³ Some of the literature, for instance, concerning this theme: [63,64,65].

relevant attitudes. In the case of unhealthy states, the resultant of these basic percepts & concepts and the relevant attitudes are unrealistic in all. An "unrealistic" resultant of the basic percepts & concepts and the relevant attitudes naturally lead to the corresponding "unhealthy" state, as a system or whole picture having its own general characteristics and features in the totality of the individual. In general, various basic percepts & concepts and the relevant attitudes that concurrently exist in an individual totally constitute a dynamic, complex system as a fundamental inclusive structure. This fundamental inclusive structure can be considered the actual basis of the individual's state at the level of the psyche in the related condition. The mentioned structure is also called the state complex basis in this text. (The state complex bases of unhealthy states in individuals could also resemble what are labeled Basic Delusions in some of the literature on homeopathy⁵⁴.) These bases are unrealistic in various ways. Each type of homeopathic medicines, upon its origin, includes its respective physical information that corresponds to a specific "general unhealthy state" in living beings.

As discussed, when a homeopathic medicine is used, the respective unhealthy condition, as a particular unhealthy set of qualities specifically corresponding to the said physical information that inheres in the medicine, could be initially induced at the parallel body level of the living creature. This initial induction takes place by the rendition of the stated physical information into its corresponding biotic qualities via the parallel body. The induction of a condition at the parallel body level, in turn, can lead to the induction of its respective general state at the various levels of the living system. In this way, using a homeopathic medicine could eventually cause the induction of its relevant state in the totality of the living organism. Then a form of "the compensatory (reactional) modification and removal or attenuation of the said unhealthy state of the living being and the related disorders & imbalances at the diverse levels" is prompted in the living creature.

This modulating reaction is in proportion to the degree of the partial *similarity* between "the unhealthy state induced subsequent to receiving the homeopathic medicine" and "the unhealthy state of the living being just prior to receiving the medicine". The noted systematic damping reaction can be considered a kind of what is generally named Downregulation in a broad meaning. This endogenous adjusting and modification process occurs owing to the role of natural regulatory and healing operations at the various levels, especially at the parallel body level, in holistically establishing an improved dynamic equilibrium in the totality of the living system.

In this manner, the unhealthy state of the living organism and the related disorders & imbalances at the diverse levels are removed or attenuated ensuing the suitable use of an appropriate homeopathic remedy.⁵⁵

⁵⁴ Some of the literature, for instance, also concerning this theme: [28,29,30].

⁵⁵ The compensatory response to stresses, which could also result in the compensatory (reactional) improvement, has also been discussed under the topic of Hormesis. There are various viewpoints and discussions about hormesis and its relationship with homeopathy. [Some of the literature concerning this theme can also be found by searching the Web.] →

As expected, the removal or attenuation of the disorders & imbalances brings about a rise in vitality in total. It means a general increase in the fulfillment degree of biotic capabilities, namely the resistance to exogenous and endogenous stresses and other biotic capabilities, in the broad sense. In such manner, the compensatory modification and healing, after properly taking a fitting homeopathic remedy, leads to a rise in vitality overall.

The stated compensatory process represents the effort of endogenous adjusting and healing operations to ultimately establish an improved dynamic equilibrium in the totality of the living organism ensuing the suitable use of a proper homeopathic remedy.⁵⁶ The systematic function of

→ According to the issues stated in the related literature, hormesis is "a binary response phenomenon with the low-dose stimulation or inhibition of effects by the substances producing the opposite high-dose responses" [66]. Upon some relevant literature, hormesis is "the biological phenomena characterized by the dose-response relationships displaying the low-dose stimulation and high-dose inhibition" [67]. In this way, exposure to a stress, e.g. a noxious agent, in small extent could ultimately lead to a beneficial event according to the case. Anyway, hormesis and its related issues are still open to discussion.

[As an idea, the ultimate positive effect of using some medications could also be attributed to the phenomenon of hormesis in its broad sense. (On account of the positive effect of applying Viremedy on a rise in the fulfillment degree of biotic capabilities and the improvement of natural regulatory and healing operations, it is expected that the parallel use of these medications with Viremedy can bring about their effectiveness increase and their adverse effects decrease according to the case.)]

Hormesis, as a compensatory (reactional) biological response to low exposures to toxins or other not severe stresses, has been chiefly considered at the soma level of the living system. However, in the action process of homeopathic medicines, the applied stress, as the unhealthy state induced by receiving (being subjected to) a homeopathic medicine, is initially perceived at the parallel body level of the living system, and the compensatory response to the stress first takes place at this level as well.

Naturally, taking notice of some viewpoints and discussions in the related literature can be helpful in better understanding the mechanisms responsible for the effects of information-including medicines, like homeopathic medicines, and some other CAM treatments too. For instance, the topics such as Hormesis; Dynamic, Complex, and Nonlinear Systems and Operations; Chaos Theory; and the like could be taken into consideration in this regard. [Some of the literature concerning these topics can also be found by searching the Web.]

⁵⁶ It is worthy to state that, in some special cases, e.g. in a very weak and terminally ill (end-stage) patient having a severe and progressive disorder, the patient could die after taking a matched homeopathic medicine especially in high potencies. It occurs when the proportion of "the vitality of the living being" to "the disorder intensity" is lower than a certain limit. In such cases, the death comes about through the unsuccessful compensatory (reactional) process. In general, the event termed the compensatory process takes place to compensate for the stress applied by using a homeopathic medicine; it arises to ultimately establish an improved dynamic equilibrium at the diverse levels/parts of the living system, especially at the parallel body level, subsequent to taking the homeopathic medicine. Anyhow, ensuing the medicine use in these cases, when the living organism is not able to compensate for the applied stress and overcome the deadly disorder, the somatic death will finally happen.

The term Total Freedom in homeopathy points to this special pattern of death, which is "initiated at the parallel body level". It actually indicates the final general failure of the living organism, initiated at the parallel body level, in compensating for the applied stress. The severe deficit of the biological (vital) capacity in establishing a vital dynamic equilibrium at the parallel body level result in the interruption of a certain systematic vital conjunction at the parallel body level. This conjunction is between →

natural regulatory and healing operations at the various levels, especially at the parallel body level, brings about the compensatory modification and removal or attenuation of the unhealthy state of the living being and the related disorders & imbalances. This holistic healing process takes place in responding (reacting) to a certain kind of stress duly applied to the living organism receiving an appropriate homeopathic remedy. The mentioned stress is "the unhealthy state induced ensuing effectively taking an appropriate homeopathic remedy and the resulting primary aggravation of the similar unhealthy state of the living being". This stress is initially applied at the level of the parallel body. **The vitality of the living being rises by compensating for the stress "especially at the parallel body level".**

In consideration of the aforesaid issues, in the case of a homeopathic medicine, after taking the medicine, the more the similarity, the greater the Primary Effect. The phenomenon entitled the "primary effect" refers to an early provocation and intensification of the unhealthy state of the living organism that first occurs subsequent to effectively receiving an appropriate homeopathic treatment. It is also termed the Early Effect, First Effect, or Primary Aggravation. "More primary effect" could result in "more compensatory modification and healing". Thus, in line with the degree of the said partial similarity, various degrees of the stated primary effect and the consequent compensatory modification and healing could come about. [What is in total labeled aggravation in the literature on homeopathy actually includes the stated primary effect and some other certain events coming about through the process of holistic healing. The aggravation can be manifest or not.]

By the way, the said improvement and healing, according to the case, can be accompanied by a variety of events such as the following: the partial and transient "emergence" of some existing disorders; the "discharge" of some of the substances and metabolites⁵⁷ produced and released through the holistic healing process; the "reactions" to the recently mentioned events, as the emergence and the discharge, along with the related occurrences at the diverse levels, etc.

The emergence of the existing disorders, relevant to the respective unhealthy state, in turn, can also be followed by "the modulatory and recuperative responses to this event". These endogenous adjusting reactions give rise to the acceleration and progress of the compensatory modification and healing as well.

→ "the parallel entity, at the parallel body level, specifically related to the soma" and "the parallel entity, at the parallel body level, specifically related to the psyche". The break of the mentioned certain association leads to the somatic death.

This pattern of death differs from the pattern of many usual deaths that is "initiated at the soma level", leading to the final failure of the living organism in establishing a vital dynamic equilibrium and homeostasis in the system. In many usual deaths, the interruption of the aforesaid vital conjunction, initiated at the soma level, is finally due to the severe damage of the soma. In contrast, in the death pattern called Total Freedom, the interruption of the above-said vital conjunction, initiated at the parallel body level, is finally due to the severe failure of the parallel body.

⁵⁷ What are termed metabolites are the intermediate or end products that are produced through a metabolism process. Some of the metabolites, like some waste materials, can be harmful.

Several factors influence the stated rendition of the physical information into the corresponding biotic qualities and its consequences at the various levels. These parameters are among such factors: the nature, the vitality degree, and the susceptibility of the living being receiving the homeopathic treatment; the state of the living being and the relating miasm; the existing circumstances; etc.

- *In brief:*

Following suitably receiving (being exposed to) an appropriate homeopathic treatment, a cascade of actions and reactions at the diverse levels takes place. The primary aggravation and the compensatory modification and healing are among these events. The primary exacerbation, which first comes about after suitably receiving an appropriate homeopathic treatment, is a certain kind of stress duly applied to the living creature receiving the treatment. This stress is initially applied at the parallel body level. The natural response of the living organism to this induced stress brings about the "compensatory modification and healing" and a rise in vitality, depending on a variety of factors. In this way, the vitality of the living being receiving an appropriate homeopathic remedy rises.

- Considering some definitions, what is entitled "aggravation" in the literature on homeopathy actually includes various events as the following: the phenomenon termed the "primary aggravation" (which first happens subsequent to effectively receiving an appropriate homeopathic treatment); the partial and transient "emergence" of some existing disorders during the process of holistic healing; the "discharge" of some of the substances and metabolites produced and released through the holistic healing process; the "reactions" to the recently mentioned events, as the emergence and the discharge, along with the related occurrences at the various levels, etc. [The emergence and the discharge have been discussed later in this text.]

- The main axiom in homeopathy is "Like Cures Like (Similia Similibus Curantur)".⁵⁸ This arguable principle, pointed out as The Law of Similars, can be explained in consideration of the issues presented above.

• When a proper homeopathic remedy is suitably used by an individual, the state complex basis of the individual is affected as well. Suitably applying an appropriate remedy leads to the removal or attenuation of one or a number of the said unrealistic percepts & concepts in the state complex basis. In this route, the dominant unrealistic percepts & concepts in the complex basis are especially removed or attenuated ensuing the remedy use. Naturally, this removal or attenuation occurs in proportion to the partial similarity between "the complex basis of the unhealthy state corresponding to the applied homeopathic remedy"

⁵⁸ "Similia Similibus Curantur (Curentur); Like Cures Like". This statement, as The Law of Similars, is the main and most famous axiom in homeopathy. Upon this arguable principle as a doctrine, the substance that is able to produce the pathological symptoms and signs in healthy individuals potentially has the ability to cure the basically similar symptoms and signs in the not healthy individuals. [Some of the literature, for instance, also concerning this theme: [27,28,29,30,31,32,33,34,35].]

Other fundamental laws in the classical homeopathy are The Single Remedy Law, The Proving Law, and The Minimal Dose Law.

and "that of the individual's state just prior to receiving the remedy. Accordingly, various dynamic multilateral relationships among the constituents of the state complex basis and the totality of this fundamental structure are affected too. In general, any change of the mentioned state complex basis naturally gives rise to the relevant consequences at the diverse levels of the individual.

• At times, some other homeopathic medicines are prescribed through a homeopathic therapy in addition to the main homeopathic medicine whose picture has the most similarity with the individual's unhealthy state. Anti-miasmatic Medicines⁵⁹, Complementary Medicines⁶⁰ (which should match the prescribed homeopathic medicine), and Nosodes⁶¹ are among such medicines. A suitable application of the recently mentioned homeopathic medicines through a homeopathic therapy can beneficially affect the individual's state and its complex basis as well. This effect is in proportion to the degree of the partial compatibility between "the general unhealthy state corresponding to the prescribed medicine" and "the individual's state just prior to receiving the remedy". Duly applying the aforesaid medicines may also be useful in removing or reducing a tolerance to the homeopathic medicine properly prescribed, as the main (constitutional) homeopathic medicine, for the patient. Different degrees of tolerance to homeopathic medicines problematically occur during some usual homeopathic therapies. Resolving this problem requires aptly employing befitting treatments to advance the therapy. Homeopathic therapy can be started, facilitated, and advanced via suitably affecting the individual's state and its complex basis by appositely using a variety of appropriate homeopathic treatments according to the case.

- It is worth noting that, given the essence and the action mechanism of Viremedy, tolerance to this remedy does not occur. In contrast to homeopathic medicines, Viremedy does not include the physical information corresponding to any unhealthy state. Likewise, as will be discussed later, benefitting from this remedy along with appropriate homeopathic remedies within the framework of improved homeopathy, especially when Viremedy is continuously used in high extent, is also useful in tackling any tolerance to the homeopathic remedies prescribed through the therapy.

⁵⁹ Some of the literature, for instance, concerning this theme: [29,33,49].

⁶⁰ A subject, for instance concerning this theme: [33].

⁶¹ Some of the literature, for instance, concerning this theme: [29,32,33,49].

- What is called the Microbiota (Microbial Flora)⁶² of an individual is also relevant to the individual's state.⁶³ Accordingly, by affecting the individual's state, e.g. through using information-including medicines such as homeopathic medicines, Viremedy, and the like, the individual's microbiota is affected as well. The homeopathic medicines arising from bowel bacteria are termed Bowel Nosodes in homeopathy. When a suitable bowel nosode, compatible with the individual's state, is appropriately prescribed, the individual's state and the existing pathogenic (harmful) inclusive structure will consequently be affected and undermined (become dwindle, become loose).

- Using information-including medicines not only could affect the microbiota but could also influence absorption of nutritional substances, excretion of waste substances, metabolism, etc.

- In some cases of homeopathic therapies, there are only some "superficial" partial similarities between "some symptoms & signs induced through receiving the medicine" and "some symptoms & signs of the disorders of the individual receiving the medicine". In these cases, the complex basis of the unhealthy state corresponding to the received medicine, in view of its constituents (principally its prominent elements), is not similar to the state complex basis of the individual receiving the medicine. Nonetheless, "a superficial compensatory decrease in some of the said symptoms & signs" may occur in these cases. Anyway, there is no real compensatory healing in this kind of treatment, and such therapies cannot be considered real homeopathic therapies with a homeopathic approach.

In general, any change in the picture of the patient's disorders subsequent to using a homeopathic medicine does not necessarily indicate "healing in its true, holistic meaning". (For instance, the picture of the patient's disorders could be influenced and changed through what is named proving in the literature on homeopathy.) This important point and the proofs (meanings) of holistic healing have been regarded in the literature relating to homeopathy as well.⁶⁴ Healing in its true meaning is a dynamic and holistic process in which vitality, essentially, rises.

- Inappropriately employing information-including medicines could result in the related adverse effects, depending on the case. In some cases, these adverse effects can be serious.

⁶² The Microbiota, also termed Microbial Flora, of a region, such as gastrointestinal tract, comprises the microorganisms that reside in that region. According to the information presented on the Wikipedia website concerning this topic [68], what is called the microbiota is the ecological community of the commensal, symbiotic microorganisms that reside in and on all multicellular living systems. These microorganisms include various organisms like bacteria, fungi, protists, archaea, and viruses. Microbiota plays an important role in the immunologic, hormonal and metabolic homeostasis of the host of the mentioned organisms. [The term Microbiome implies either the collective genomes (combined genetic material) of the microorganisms that exist in an environmental niche or the microorganisms themselves. (Microbiome and the respective host emerged through evolution as "a synergistic unit" from epigenetics and genomic characteristics. Sometimes, this synergistic unit is collectively referred to as Holobiont.)]

⁶³ Naturally, the individual's state is not the only factor affecting the respective microbiota.

⁶⁴ Some of the literature, for instance, concerning this theme: [29,33,69].

Even when the misuse of information-including medicines or any other treatments leads to the alleviation or even the removal of some symptoms & signs for a short or long term in some cases, this misuse will be harmful overall. Any misuse of these medicines had better be avoided.

The adverse effects of misusing information-including medicines are caused by the harmful induction of the biotic qualities not relevant to the health course. Receiving inappropriate homeopathic medicines in high potencies, in large doses, in repeated doses, and/or by individuals with a high sensitivity to information-including medicines increases the likelihood of these unfavorable effects.

The adverse effects resulting from the misuse of homeopathic medicines and the inappropriate change of the picture of the patient's disorders are also known in homeopathy.⁶⁵ Some potential harms of inappropriate homeopathic treatments, some current problems in practicing homeopathy, and various opinions and discussions about these themes have been discussed in the related literature.

On account of some wrong current beliefs, many times, the adverse effects of misusing information-including medicines are not properly regarded in practice. Unfortunately, such adverse effects, which are sometimes complex, are ignored on many occasions.

- The adverse effects stated above do not mention other possible adverse effects due to the potential toxicity of the original materials of some homeopathic medicines. The original materials of homeopathic medicines remain slightly in the medicines "with low dilutions".

• In some cases of applying homeopathic medicines, the information induction could directly lead to a form of "*inductive modification and removal or attenuation of some disorders & imbalances*". This modification and removal or attenuation of some existing disorders & imbalances mainly takes place through a "non-homeopathic mode", which is labeled the allopathic (contrapathic, antipathic) mode.

The phenomenon mentioned above is a kind of the so-called proving in its broad sense. As highlighted, the inappropriate "proving" of information-including medicines could bring on the related adverse effects, especially in some cases. However, any kind of "proving of homeopathic medicines" is not necessarily harmful.

Anyhow, counting this kind of treatment as a homeopathic treatment would not be accurate.

• The homeopathic consultation to discover the whole picture of the individual and his/her homeopathic type (state) can be considered a therapeutic intervention in itself. For instance, if the individual faces his/her unrealistic state complex basis through the consultation in any way, a process of holistic healing could be launched in line with the accuracy and the extent of facing, the individual's vitality, etc.

Considering the therapeutic effects of "appropriately facing of the patient with his/her unrealistic state complex", an expert practitioner can effectually do it. This type of psychotherapy can generally be termed Homeopathic Psychotherapy. To initiate and facilitate facing of the patient with his/her unrealistic state complex, various methods and tools

⁶⁵ Some of the literature, for instance, concerning this theme: [33,34,69].

as the following can be employed according to the case: dialog; drama and film; performing; story; text; picture; music; appropriate types of Hypnosis; etc.⁶⁶

Some factors that could be effective through a homeopathic consultation, as a kind of therapeutic intervention, have been discussed in the related literature.⁶⁷ For instance, the relationship between the practitioner and the patient, such as "the practitioner's empathy, the disclosure of the patient's problems and the in-depth inquiry into them", could cause some psychological influences and the consequent effects in the totality of the individual.

. Upon some homeopaths' reports⁶⁸, in some cases, subsequent to taking a homeopathic medicine by a person, leading to the occurrence of the relevant symptoms & signs, some other individuals having a close relationship (propinquity) with the person receiving the medicine, even at a distance, have exhibited some relevant symptoms & signs without receiving the medicine.⁶⁹ Here, this phenomenon, due to the said Propinquity Effect, has been named the Cohort Phenomenon. [Anyhow, to date, we have not seen any published report clearly stating a noteworthy occurrence of this phenomenon in animals, plants, and other living organisms except the human.]

. According to some reports, in some cases, only perceiving and understanding the unhealthy state of the patient by the practitioner has led to some signs of the process realization of homeopathic healing in the patient. In these cases, the holistic healing process has been launched even without giving any substance, as the medicine or even placebo, to the patient. This phenomenon could also be attributed to "a certain kind of relationship between the practitioner's psyche and the patient's psyche" and "facing of the patient with his/her state complex basis through the

⁶⁶ Likewise, according to the case, other types of psychotherapy, such as Logotherapy [70] and especially the humanistic ones based on *Monotheism* in its true meaning (like *Fundamental Meditative Cognitive Behavioral Therapy*), etc, can also be taken into consideration within the framework of vitherapy. [In the fundamental meditative cognitive behavioral therapy, instead of the usual, passive and cold types of hypnosis and meditation, a special active and warm type of meditation can be used.] Development of what is called the "Spiritual Intelligence (SI)" is a strategic goal in such psychotherapies.

⁶⁷ Some of the literature, for instance, concerning this theme: [71,72,73,74,75,76].

⁶⁸ For example, some instances of this phenomenon, due to the said Propinquity Effect, have been presented in this work too: [29].

⁶⁹ It is noteworthy that the relationship among individuals in the form of the correlated neural signals in the brains of some individuals "physically isolated from each other" has also been stated and discussed in the related literature. (The technologies like Electroencephalography (EEG) and Functional Magnetic Resonance Imaging (fMRI) can detect and demonstrate the mentioned correlated neural signals.) [Some papers, for instance, concerning this theme: [77,78,79,80].]

Likewise, some related phenomena such as what is termed Telepathy (as a kind of psychically influencing living beings from a distance), the so-called Distant Healing Intention (DHI), and the like have been reported and discussed in the relevant literature.

Anyhow, like other similar topics, there is no consensus about these subjects either, not only about the mechanisms responsible for such phenomena but also even about the presence of them. In general, investigating and measuring these phenomena can be complex. Naturally, studying about them ought to be done noticing all related factors.

introspection on the patient's unhealthy state by the practitioner". [Anyway, such arguable reports are required to be scrutinized rigorously.]

- In the studies, like the Randomized Clinical Trials (RCTs), to evaluate the use effects of homeopathic medicines, all the phenomena and intervening factors mentioned above may mistakenly be considered under the broad topic of Placebo Effect.

- "Particular relationships among homeopathic medicines", such as the so-called Complementary, Follower (Follow Well), Inimical, and Antidotal, have been discussed in the literature on homeopathy. These relationships actually indicate the relationships that could, potentially, be among the overall effects of the medicines on the totality of the living system. Out of the living creature, they have no sense. Indeed, they imply some dynamic relationships that potentially exist among the unhealthy states corresponding to the medicines.
- "The action duration of a homeopathic medicine" actually indicates the duration of the medicine action and its consequences in the living organism that has received the medicine. For instance, "the action duration of the homeopathic medicine labeled *Aurum metallicum*" is more than "that of the homeopathic medicine named *Aconitum napellus* in the same potency, under similar conditions". As another example, "the action duration of a homeopathic medicine in a higher potency" is more than "that of a medicine of the same type in a lower potency, under similar conditions". Various factors can affect the action duration of a homeopathic medicine.

The main effects induced by suitably taking an appropriate homeopathic remedy and the consequent adjusting events are prolonged depending on several parameters as the following: the type, the potency, and the concentration of the applied remedy and the extent and the method of its application; the kind and nature of the living being receiving the remedy; the function manner of natural regulatory and healing operations at the various levels and any factors that affect these operations; the vitality degree of the living being; the type, the extent, and the intensity of the existing unhealthy state (having its own complex basis), the relating miasm and the respective disorders at the diverse levels; the existing susceptibilities and predisposing factors; the existing circumstances like the environmental stresses; etc.

- The function of homeopathic medicines in the living creatures receiving the medicines can be accelerated or inhibited by directly or indirectly influencing the action process of the medicines in each of its stages. By way of example, hindering the stated primary aggravation and/or any kinds of interference with some endogenous adjusting and healing operations at the various levels can preclude, neutralize, or lessen the effects of the received homeopathic medicine. For instance, any stimulants or other factors that interfere with the stated downregulation and compensatory modification and healing operations could inhibit or retard the use effects of a proper homeopathic medicine.

Reducing, blocking, or eliminating the effects of the used homeopathic medicines in the living being are all regarded as the so-called Antidote⁷⁰ of the medicines in homeopathy. For instance, some substances, experiences, and situations may lessen or even preclude or neutralize the effects of the received homeopathic medicines. Some of these substances, experiences, and situations are as follows: camphor; coffee; garlic; mint; pennyroyal; vinegar; pepper; cacao; some aromatic

⁷⁰ A subject, for instance, also concerning this theme: [33].

substances; alcohol; narcotics; smoking; immunization; trauma; fury; dramatic changes in life circumstances; etc. They could affect natural regulatory and healing operations such as the immune processes and the like in various ways and degrees, depending on the case.⁷¹

Some medications, like Glucocorticoids and Antibiotics, have also been considered the antidotes of homeopathic medicines "in some cases". It can be explained in light of the general mechanism of the action of homeopathic medicines and the mechanisms of the functions of the stated drugs. [Some points about this topic have been discussed in this synopsis in the section titled «The Possible Use of Other Treatments Together With Viremedy» under the subtitle of "A Certain Kind of Drug Adverse Effect Due to the Derangement of Some Natural Modulatory Feedback Mechanisms" (through the dynamic interactions between "the parallel body" and "the soma" of the living system).]

■ Some Noteworthy Points in the Studies About any Effects of Homeopathic Preparations:

Numerous studies have already been conducted about homeopathic medicines around the world. There are various, controversial notions and extremely discordant opinions about the efficacy, effectiveness, safety, efficiency, and appropriateness of homeopathy.⁷² The outcomes, methodology, and validity of these studies and the related biases and flaws have been discussed in detail in the related literature. Some researchers and practitioners have counted homeopathy as a plausible, efficacious therapeutic modality. In opposition, some others have regarded some CAM modalities, such as homeopathy, as the forms of pseudoscience, bad science, nonsense and unethical methods, and even quackery, jugglery and sham!⁷³ Some of the skeptics have even systematically ignored some facts and realities in this area. Then again, some experts, for instance, have used the term New Fundamentalism to point out some current standpoints and attitudes in *unfairly* criticizing and disparaging homeopathy.⁷⁴ Anyway, notwithstanding various views and opinions, any kind of dogmatism is not realistic and must be avoided.

To date, routine studies have not brought about the consensus of scholars on the efficacy of homeopathic medicines. There is no general agreement on this issue. Allowing for the current,

⁷¹ Likewise, in what is entitled Metaphysics-healing (Metaphysical healing) and the like, certain materials, such as salt (NaCl) and some types of quartz crystal, have been considered the "cleanser" of the so-called "negative energies" (?). It seems that these materials could act as an antidote for some of the information induced in the parallel body of some individuals, according to the case. They may also decrease the induction possibility of some information in the parallel body.

Anyhow, Viremedy can also be used to remove the adverse effects caused by some unhealthy information inductions in the parallel body.

⁷² Some of the literature concerning this theme can also be found by searching the Web.

[Numerous subjects concerning the mentioned topics had been cited in the previous edition of this synopsis with a different title. Anyhow, those subjects and many other similar subjects can be found by searching the Web. Then those subjects have not been cited in the present edition anymore.]

⁷³ A subject, for instance, also concerning this theme: [81].

⁷⁴ A subject concerning this theme: [82].

divisive discussions and reports, reaching a comprehensive and decisive verdict on homeopathy has not been feasible "upon the routine studies".

Likewise, there are various viewpoints and discussions about the research and evaluation methods and the respective approaches in studying CAM modalities, such as homeopathy, with a holistic attitude. For example, some experts have presented some notions and methods to appraise the validity of the controlled trials conducted to evaluate any effectiveness of holistic modalities like homeopathy in particular. [For instance, the Model Validity of Homeopathic Treatment (MVHT) could also be taken into consideration in this regard.] These topics have been discussed in detail in the related literature.

Naturally, implementing any suitable rigorous studies to reach the explicit and exact answers to the questions about homeopathy will be useful. **They ought to be conducted "with an appropriate attitude and by using proper designs and conduction methods".**

Here, some noteworthy points and current problems and complexities concerning the studies conducted to evaluate any effects of homeopathic preparations have been briefly discussed:

1) In many of the studies, such as the clinical trials (RCTs), conducted to evaluate the holistic modalities of CAM, like homeopathy, the methods applied by the researchers are dependent on the diagnostic criteria and classifications currently used in conventional medicine. The indicators employed to evaluate any effects of the therapy indeed entail "a static, partial and closed attitude" instead of "a dynamic, holistic and systemic attitude". This basic flaw is one of the most important factors that can result in the paradoxical conclusions and some current confusing debates about the holistic modalities of CAM such as homeopathy.

In general, any alleviation or even removal of some symptoms & signs within a limited period during the therapy course by applying a holistic treatment does not "necessarily" indicate a rise in the vitality of the living being receiving the treatment and the success of the therapy in its true meaning. Conversely, any exacerbation of some symptoms & signs within this limited period does not "necessarily" denote the therapy failure in its true meaning.

When a suitable holistic treatment, like an appropriate homeopathic treatment, is effectively applied, natural regulatory and healing operations in the totality of the living system are prompted. It brings about an overall rise in vitality. Natural endogenous adjusting and healing operations at the diverse levels, altogether, can be considered a dynamic, complex system, whose behavior and effects in many cases are nonlinear. Some symptoms & signs could vary, appear, and disappear in a "nonlinear" and sometimes "periodic" manner during the therapy course by appropriately applying holistic treatments, depending on various parameters.

The points mentioned above are also important in implementing the studies to evaluate any treatments having a "holistic attitude". The characteristics of any holistic treatment and its respective action mechanism or mechanisms must be regarded in such studies. Naturally, implementing a suitable study to correctly evaluate the use effects of these modalities and the relating treatments, like medications, with a holistic attitude calls for its respective requirements.

It should be highlighted that the only criterion to accurately distinguish true healing from various forms of untrue healing after applying a treatment is "the overall effect of the treatment on the vitality in its broad sense". This is the only true criterion. Some short-term or long-term changes in the picture of the disorders of the living being do not "necessarily" indicate true healing in reality. Even when the changes in the picture of the disorders involve alleviation or even removal of some symptoms & signs, e.g. subsequent to using a treatment, it cannot "inevitably" be considered a true healing. Alleviation or removal of some symptoms & signs can occur within the framework of true healing or untrue healing, depending on the case. Conversely, exacerbation of some symptoms & signs and even appearance of new symptoms & signs in the living system, e.g. during the therapy course by applying a holistic treatment, do not "necessarily" indicate that the vitality of the living system has not risen by and large. In any case, true healing is a dynamic and holistic process in which the vitality of the living creature rises. Indeed, the vitality rise and the true healing are the same. Therefore, as long as the total effect of a holistic treatment on the vitality of the living organism undergoing the treatment is positive overall, we can consider that treatment (leading to the true healing) a truly correct treatment, for that living organism in the respective conditions, in a holistic sense.

Naturally, the degree of vitality must be evaluated by conducting the suitable studies "with apposite test methods and appropriate indicators as the proper indices of vitality, namely the fulfillment degree of biotic capabilities in the broad sense". It is clear that the resistance degree of a living being to only one particular stress cannot be counted as a comprehensive and realistic indicator of the vitality of the living being on the whole. As stated, the realization degree of biotic capabilities in the broad meaning can be considered the vitality indicator of living systems.

The overall health condition generally reflects vitality. However, accurately evaluating the overall health condition, as a multifaceted concept, could be complex particularly in some cases. "Sense of well-being" is not an accurate and precise measure of vitality. It is a general "feeling", which is subjective, not objective.

Obviously, it is strongly preferred that the indices used to appraise the "vitality degree" be as accurate and precise as possible. It would be ideal if we could measure some pertinent biochemical and/or biomolecular indices to clearly assess the overall health condition. As an idea, an analysis of what is termed Oxidative Stress Index (OSI) and the like in conventional medicine could be taken into consideration according to the case. [Oxidative Stress Index (OSI: TOS/TAS) is the ratio of "Total Oxidant Status (TOS)" to "Total Antioxidant Status (TAS)". Likewise, Total Antioxidant Capacity (TAC) is an analyte employed to measure the total antioxidant status (TAS) and the antioxidant response against free radicals as "oxidative stress".⁷⁵] All the same, any fluctuations in this index and the like, especially in the short-term or mid-term, subsequent to applying a holistic treatment should be well noticed as well. Such possible fluctuations could occur owing to the events like those named emergence and discharge. Besides, in many cases, the oxidative stress index is not a comprehensive true indicator of what is called the vitality

⁷⁵ Some of the literature concerning this theme can also be found by searching the Web.

degree. Anyway, suitably using the appropriate indicators of vitality is essential for a fair assessment of any effectiveness and usefulness of a holistic treatment.

Reaching a right judgment on a "holistic" treatment will be feasible only if "its total effect on vitality" is accurately evaluated by proper indicators. The degree of resistance to exogenous and endogenous stresses and the fulfillment degree of other biotic capabilities, especially in the presence of stresses, can be considered vitality indicators. Directly and/or indirectly measuring the vitality indices is the only way to get a correct conclusion.

2) On many occasions, some of the certain events that could occur subsequent to applying a homeopathic medicine have not been given necessary worth in conducting the *in vitro* and the *in vivo* studies about any effects of such medicines. What are labeled "proving" and "aggravation" in homeopathy are among these events. [As remarked, considering some definitions, what is generally entitled "aggravation" in the literature on homeopathy actually includes a variety of events as the following: the phenomenon termed primary aggravation (which first comes about after effectively receiving an appropriate homeopathic remedy); the partial and transient emergence of some existing disorders during the process of holistic healing; the discharge of some of the substances and metabolites produced and released through the holistic healing process; the reactions to the recently mentioned events, as the emergence and the discharge, along with the related occurrences at the various levels, etc.]

The occurrence pattern of the dynamic and multifaceted event called emergence in this text could also bring about some fluctuations in the symptoms & signs coming about through the process of holistic healing. The differences in the type, the extent, and the intensity of the disorders existing in various patients lead to the different patterns of the occurrence and change of the symptoms & signs appearing through the emergence event in the patients. On many occasions, the actual type, extent, and intensity of the disorders existing in various patients with similar diseases (upon the diagnostic criteria and terminology of conventional medicine) are very dissimilar. It is obvious that any study is, naturally, done within a limited period. The complex and nonlinear changes and fluctuations in the symptoms & signs, influenced by a variety of factors, during the limited periods of studies may give rise to conflicting results and equivocal conclusions. The inconsistencies in the results could be confusing particularly in view of the attitude and the indicators usually applied to evaluate any effects of homeopathic medicines in most of the current studies.

In general, when any holistic treatment is effectively applied, the response and behavior pattern of the living system can be complex and nonlinear.

For instance, as will be discussed later in this synopsis, the symptoms & signs appearing through the events of emergence and discharge during a holistic healing process may occur periodically. A holistic healing process can also be actuated by suitably applying any appropriate holistic treatment. Sometimes, through the process of holistic healing and depletion of disorders, the symptoms & signs related to the mentioned events intermittently decrease and increase until the removal of a considerable fraction (part) of the disorders. In this way, the mentioned events take place in a "fluctuating (fluctuant, wavy)" manner through the progression of the holistic healing process. The fluctuating pattern could be seen in the whole holistic healing process and in each phase of this process. In this route, the said symptoms & signs could repeatedly appear and disappear, gradually or suddenly. **The complex and nonlinear behavior of the living system**

and the nonlinear pattern of the mentioned events indicate "the dynamic and complex nature of the holistic healing process". In some cases, this pattern could even be confusing. [Some points in these complexities have been discussed in this synopsis in the section titled «Some Points About the Holistic Healing Process Actuated by Viremedy Use».]

Thus, the results of a study conducted with the usual attitude and indicators currently applied in conventional medicine to evaluate a holistic treatment within a limited period may be puzzling.

3) In many of the studies about any effects of homeopathic medicines, the medicines are chosen and employed to tackle only a particular disease or problem. They are not selected and used to raise the vitality in total. **Not only in many of the randomized clinical trials (conducted on humans) but also in most of the in vivo non-human experimental studies (performed on living creatures excluding humans) and in all the in vitro studies⁷⁶, the applied medicines are selected by the method considered a "non-individualized method" in homeopathy.**

The non-individualized method of prescribing homeopathic medicines can be done with a homeopathic approach or with an allopathic approach. For instance, the non-individualized or disease-oriented method of applying homeopathic medicines, especially with a homeopathic approach, is typically practiced to combat some epidemic diseases in homeopathy. On the other hand, the Constitutional Method, as an "individualized method", of using homeopathic medicines is based on a certain typology and individually prescribing a particular medicine for each particular case. In this person-focused method, each patient is respected as an individual having his/her own particulars, and the homeopathic medicine is prescribed upon the patient's whole picture with a homeopathic approach. In such manner, the medicine selection in the latter method is made with a holistic and systemic attitude, and the focus is on the individual rather than any particular disease, sign, or symptom. Generally, appropriately applying the individualized method (if feasible), compared with applying the non-individualized method, is more effective in raising the individual's vitality and the removal or attenuation of the disorders overall.

Generally, an individualized approach is highly preferred in all holistic therapies. In the same way, the true effectiveness of such therapies largely depends on each individual in the respective conditions.

Anyhow, some studies have reported the positive effects of the homeopathic treatments applied with an allopathic approach in improving natural regulatory and healing operations. These debatable studies are required to be scrupulously scrutinized and replicated if possible.

It is also worth reminding that clinically using homeopathic medicines with an allopathic approach may lead to some related adverse effects, depending on the case. These adverse effects will be more likely to occur when such medicines are applied with an allopathic approach "in large extent for a long term". Said that, applying homeopathic medicines with an allopathic approach could sometimes bring about a tolerance to the prescribed medicines. By this tolerance, the occurrence possibility of the said adverse effects will, fortunately, drop. The physical information of any type of homeopathic medicines corresponds to an unhealthy state in living beings. Therefore, applying these medicines with

⁷⁶ Versus "in vivo" studies, "in vitro" studies are performed out of multicellular living beings.

an allopathic approach in great extent over a long period cannot improve endogenous adjusting and healing operations and raise vitality in total. This kind of usage could even be damaging. [Some hazards of misusing homeopathic medicines have been pointed out in this synopsis and in the literature on homeopathy. In some cases, these direct and indirect hazards could be perilously complex and serious. **Anyway, as a rule, for each patient in each condition, any benefits and risks of applying a treatment must overall be assessed with a broad and comprehensive view.**]

In general, improperly using information-including medicines, like homeopathic medicines and intentional healing medicines, in the studies could bring on some misleading positive (pseudo-positive) and/or misleading negative (pseudo-negative) results.

- In any studies that report the positive effects for applying homeopathic treatments in tackling disorders, it is required to be elucidated which general mechanism has mainly been responsible for the reported positive effects. Any positive result subsequent to using a homeopathic treatment is due to "a compensatory modification and removal or attenuation of the disorders (through a homeopathic mode)", or it is due to "an inductive modification and removal or attenuation of the disorders (through an allopathic mode)". In consideration of the action mechanism presented in this text for homeopathic medicines, this point ought to be noted in interpreting the results of any experiments conducted to evaluate these treatments. [It is important in any clinical use of homeopathic medicines as well.] In interpreting the results of such experiments, the general mechanism that has been mainly responsible for any positive result should be distinguished.

4) There are some important but missed points regarding the in vitro studies about any effects of information-including medicines. In many cases, such points are not appropriately considered in conducting the related studies and interpreting their results.

4.1) In general, "the total effects of using an information-including medicine on a multicellular living system" are substantially higher than "those on a discrete living cell under similar conditions". This difference can be explained in light of the mechanisms of the actions of information-including medicines and the positive correlation between "the total effect degree of using an information-including medicine" and "the degree of development & complexity of the parallel body of the living creature receiving the medicine". "The complexity of the parallel body of a multicellular living organism" is, naturally, more than "that of a biont disengaged from the multicellular living organism". [Likewise, it is expected that "the effects of such medicines on Eukaryotic Cells⁷⁷" be overall higher than "those on Prokaryotic Cells⁷⁸ under similar conditions". (Animal cells, Plant

⁷⁷ Eukaryotic Cells are the cells that do have the true membrane-bound nucleus or nuclei, mitochondria, and other membrane-bound cell organelles according to the case. [The membranous organelles allow for the compartmentalization of the cell functions.] Animals, plants, and fungi, which have eukaryotic cells, are eukaryotes. Some eukaryotes are multicellular, and some are unicellular. Animals, plants, fungi, and protists are eukaryotes.

⁷⁸ Prokaryotic Cells are the unicellular microorganisms that, versus eukaryotic cells, lack any true membrane-bound nucleus, Mitochondria, and other membranous organelles such as Endoplasmic Reticulum, Golgi Complex, Golgi Vesicles, Secretory Vesicles, Lysosomes, Peroxisomes, →

cells, Fungal cells, and Protist cells are eukaryotic cells, and Archaea and Bacteria are prokaryotic cells.)]

On the other hand, "the doubling time of a cancer cell in culture medium" could be shorter than "that of the similar kind of cancer cell in a multicellular living organism affected by the same type of cancer". This difference can provide more opportunity for "any direct influence of an information-including medicine on the reproduction process of the cancer cells and some related phenomena in the culture medium in an in vitro study" compared with "those in an in vivo study" during a period.

The influences of information-including medicines on living creatures in an in vitro study are mainly limited to the effects on cells in culture medium. Naturally, the behavior of a living cell isolated from a multicellular living system is not the same behavior of the similar living cell within (inside) the mentioned multicellular living system as a whole. Their behaviors, outside and inside the system, are not identical. A multicellular living organism is composed of various parts and constituents with dynamic, multifaceted and reciprocal effects on each other. Likewise, at the soma level, a variety of bionts influence each other directly and indirectly. Most of the parts and constituents composing a multicellular living organism at the diverse levels/parts cannot affect a biont separated from the mentioned multicellular organism. Therefore, any effects of information-including medicines on cells in culture medium in an in vitro study cannot realistically represent the effects of such medicines on the totality of multicellular living systems.

As usual, any efficacy, effectiveness, and safety of medications, such as those used to combat infectious diseases and malignancies, are ultimately evaluated by pertinent in vivo studies. For instance, any efficacy, effectiveness, and safety of the medications affecting Cellular Immunity (Cell Immunity, Cell-mediated Immunity) and/or Humoral Immunity (Humoural Immunity) at the soma level to aid in treating infections and/or malignancies should eventually be approved by appropriate in vivo tests.

Notwithstanding the mentioned issues, in vitro tests could be used to study any effects of information-including medicines on cells in culture medium. All multicellular and unicellular living creatures have their own parallel bodies. Not only any multicellular living organism but also every biont separated from a multicellular living organism has its respective parallel body. Therefore, it is possible to affect cellular mechanisms by expediently subjecting cells in culture medium to information-including medicines in an in vitro study. (Gene expression, the biological signaling pathways regulating cell cycles, cellular homeostasis and the related processes are among cellular mechanisms.) Anyhow, conducting an in vitro study to accurately detect any effects of information-including medicines on cells calls for its respective requirements.

4.2) Various parameters can affect the influences of information-including medicines on cells in culture medium carrying such medicines. Some of these parameters are as the following: the type, the potency, and the concentration of the employed information-including medicine and its durability in the used culture medium; the lineage and nature of

→ Phagosomes, Pinocytotic Vesicles, and Chloroplasts. "The size of prokaryotic cells" is smaller than "that of eukaryotic cells" in total. Archaea (archaeans) and bacteria are prokaryotes.

the cell; the type and the extent of any impairments in the cell and the existing biotic capabilities for any improvement of the impairments; etc.

The factors mentioned above can also be effective in the complex event called emergence and the related occurrences and fluctuations during the various stages of an in vitro study. As remarked, the paradoxical effects of Viremedy use on the emergence event and the related possible fluctuations during the various stages of the studies, in vivo or in vitro, about any effects of the remedy on living beings ought to be taken into consideration as well. Not to mention that any study is naturally performed within a limited period. In consideration of these points, analyzing the results of such tests, done within a limited period, could be intricate. The dynamic, complex effects of an information-including medicine on biological processes in various stages through an experiment vary depending on several parameters. Additionally, the repetition of these studies with the same settings and conditions may not be simple, and the results may be puzzling. Anyway, such studies ought to be implemented meticulously, noticing all necessary points. The interactions among the stated factors and among various occurrences that drive from the emergence event had better be noticed too; if not, the results could be confusing or even misleading.

Likewise, some disputable reports about the statistically significant effects of some homeopathic medicines in in vitro studies are required to be scrutinized scrupulously. Such studies should be rigorously replicated if possible. The results of some in vitro tests that have stated the effects of homeopathic medicines on cells in culture medium are inconsistent too. (For instance, the statements about the relationship between "the dilution of the used homeopathic medicine" and "the effect of the medicine" and about "what is termed the dose-effect relationship" in some of the relating papers are seriously controversial.)

As it has been stated earlier:

On account of the action mechanisms of information-including medicines, a potency rise of an information-including medicine "beyond a certain limit", according to the case, not only does not increase the medicine effects on the living organism (like cells in culture medium) receiving the medicine anymore but also decreases the medicine effects on that living system. This certain limit depends on various parameters like the kind and nature of the living creature receiving the medicine and the degree of development & complexity of its parallel body.

As a matter of fact, what is mainly introduced as an information-including medicine in a certain type and potency also contains the medicines of the same type in lower potencies. In this mixture of medicines, of the same type but in different potencies, "the concentrations of the medicines in higher potencies" are considerably more than "those in lower potencies". Indeed, some of the said free electrons with the vibration amplitude requisite for being the mentioned type of medicine and having higher potencies, especially the main potency (as the highest potency among the existing potencies), lose part of their vibrational energies by degrees (not abruptly); it happens "by gradually decreasing of their frequencies" before falling into the atomic orbitals. Like so, we have a variety of the said wave-particles having the same vibration amplitude but different vibration frequencies, and "the concentrations of the said wave-particles with higher frequencies" are considerably more than "those with lower frequencies". Anyhow, this mixture of medicines of the same type but in a variety of potencies is mainly introduced as a medicine in a certain potency, which is the highest potency among the various potencies existing in the mixture.

The point stated above can explain why the versions of Viremedy with a high potency, like the remedy version of 2016, have could still influence the cells in the culture medium carrying the remedy.

On the other hand, a rise in the medicine potency can lead to an increase in the durability (maintenance) of the medicine, e.g. in the culture medium used in an in vitro test. ***However, contrary to some statements mentioned in some previous versions of the synopsis in Viremedy and some related subjects, this effect does not seem to have been significantly decisive.***

Likewise, increasing "the amount of the substance carrying an information-including medicine that is first added to the culture medium" can also lead to an increase in the concentration and thus the durability of the medicine in the culture medium, depending on several parameters. These factors are among such parameters: the properties of the actual carrier substance that is first added to the culture medium; the type and the potency of the medicine; the specifics of the culture medium; the existing circumstances; etc. First adding at least, a certain amount of the substance carrying the information-including medicine to the culture medium is necessary for the effective induction and reproduction of the attribute of being the mentioned medicine in the culture medium. Adding the said actual carrier substance to the culture medium more than this necessary minimum amount could lead to an increase in the concentration and durability of the medicine in the culture medium. Naturally, an increase in the concentration and durability of the medicine, in turn, can result in the medicine effects augmentation in total. However, this effect seems not to be considerably determining either. In any case, "adding the said actual carrier substance to the culture medium more than the stated necessary minimum amount" cannot give rise to any augmentation of the medicine effects on the cells in the culture medium unless it does, in practice, bring about an increase in the concentration and durability of the medicine in the culture medium.

It should also be noted that any supposed cytotoxic or cytostatic effect of a homeopathic medicine on the susceptible cells, e.g. on some cancer cells, in a test does not "necessarily" indicate that the medicine application has could overall improve the natural regulatory and healing operations in the cells.

Anyhow, considering the stated issues and the related complexities, credibly displaying any improvement of the natural regulatory and homeostatic operations in cells subsequent to using homeopathic medicines through replicable in vitro tests would not be simple.

In contrast to some studies in the related field, some in vitro studies that have reported the considerable effects of homeopathic medicines on cells in culture medium are seriously problematic.

For example, some reports have repeatedly stipulated that adding some homeopathic medicines with ultra-high dilutions to culture medium have could cause the extremely significant improvement of some natural regulatory and homeostatic operations in cancer cells in the culture medium, bringing on the final death of the mentioned cells within a short period. In these reports, there is no evidence indicative of any so-called aggravation after applying the used homeopathic medicines. "Any cytotoxic and/or cytostatic effects of the used medicines on normal cells" and "any cytotoxic and/or cytostatic effects of the respective solvents (vehicle solutions) not carrying the medicines on the cancer cells" have been ruled out as well. These claims seem to be not factual. Such wrong reports, sometimes including some false charts and diagrams, could be

asserted upon some erroneous standpoints to the physical essence and the action mechanism of homeopathic medicines.

It is also worth mentioning that some current expressions and definitions "in their usual senses in conventional pharmacology" have no real sense (meaning) in the case of information-including medicines like homeopathic medicines. These items in conventional pharmacology are among such expressions and definitions: "concentration"; "LD₅₀ (Lethal Dose, 50%)⁷⁹"; "LC₅₀ (Lethal Concentration, 50%)⁸⁰"; "IC₅₀ (Inhibitory Concentration, 50%)⁸¹"; "dose-effect relationship"; and the like. As discussed in this text, in the case of information-including medicines, the term "concentration" actually indicates "the concentration of the information". This certain meaning basically differs from the usual sense of concentration in conventional pharmacology. Nonetheless, in some publications declaring the significant effects of some homeopathic medicines on cancer cells in culture medium, such expressions and definitions have been improperly used repeatedly.

Unexpectedly, we could not find any report pointing out what is labeled aggravation in homeopathy in the in vitro studies conducted to study any effects of homeopathic medicines on cells in culture medium. Aggravation is an important complex phenomenon discussed in homeopathy. Additionally, there was no report stating any adverse effects of the used homeopathic medicines on normal cells. In view of the action mechanism of homeopathic medicines, any positive effect of using a homeopathic medicine without "any compensatory modification and removal or attenuation of some disorders & imbalances (through a

⁷⁹ The LD₅₀ is currently also used in conventional pharmacology. The LD₅₀, as an abbreviation for Lethal Dose, 50%, is the minimum amount of a potentially lethal substance adequate to kill 50 percent of the test population. It is also termed the Median Lethal Dose.

Likewise, the LD₁₀₀, as an abbreviation for Lethal Dose 100%, is the minimum amount of a potentially lethal substance adequate to kill 100 percent of the test population.

The LD₁₀₀ has occasionally been mistakenly considered the "LD_{Lo}". However, the meaning of the "LD₁₀₀" is not the same as that of the "LD_{Lo}". The LD_{Lo} is an abbreviation for Lethal Dose Low. The LD_{Lo} of a substance is the lowest dose of the substance that causes fatality in testing, whereas the LD₁₀₀ of a substance is the minimum dose of the substance that is lethal to 100 percent of the test subjects exposed to the substance.

⁸⁰ The LC₅₀ is currently also used in conventional pharmacology. The LC₅₀, as an abbreviation for Lethal Concentration 50%, is the minimum concentration of a potentially lethal substance adequate to kill 50 percent of the test population. It is also termed the Median Lethal Concentration.

Likewise, the LC₁₀₀, as an abbreviation for Lethal Concentration 100%, is the minimum concentration of a potentially lethal substance adequate to kill 100 percent of the test population.

⁸¹ The IC₅₀ is currently also used in conventional pharmacology. The IC₅₀, as an abbreviation for Inhibitory Concentration 50% (Half Maximal Inhibitory Concentration), is the minimum concentration of an inhibitory substance adequate to inhibit, in vitro, a given biological process or biological component by 50% (50% inhibition in vitro).

Likewise, the IC₁₀₀, as an abbreviation for Inhibitory Concentration 100%, is the minimum concentration of an inhibitory substance adequate to inhibit, in vitro, a given biological process or biological component by 100% (100% inhibition in vitro).

homeopathic mode)" or "any *inductive* modification and removal or attenuation of some disorders & imbalances (through an allopathic mode)" is not possible. We could not find any evidence clearly indicating the occurrence of the events called aggravation and proving in homeopathy in the mentioned in vitro studies.

- Naturally, also in scrutinizing the reports of the tests conducted to study homeopathic medicines, various direct and indirect effects of any potential interfering factors must be considered as well. For instance, it is imperative to consider any biological and physicochemical influences of any materials used in such tests on the outcomes. (For example, Ethanol is normally employed as a carrier substance or vehicle for homeopathic medicines in many cases. If ethanol is used through an in vitro test, any effects of it on the outcomes ought to be noticed.)

5) As said, there is a significant positive correlation between "the total effect degree of using an information-including medicine" and "the degree of development & complexity of the parallel body of the living creature receiving the medicine". In general, "the degree of development & complexity of the parallel body in the human being" is considerably more than "that in other types of living organisms". Accordingly, "the total effects of information-including medicines on the human" are much higher than "those on other types of living systems". This key point must be regarded in conducting and analyzing the studies about any effects of information-including medicines on living creatures.

6) The physical essence of information-including medicines and the mechanisms of the effects of such medicines, like homeopathic medicines, have not been known for most of the researchers conducting the studies about these medicines. In practice, this serious flaw could cause various problems and mistakes in designing and performing the related studies and in interpreting the results.

Being acquainted with the principles of the physical essence and the mechanisms of the actions of such medicines is also important in properly keeping, prescribing, and applying them. Given the physical essence of these medicines and considering the possibility of change of their properties due to various factors, the qualities of the medicines used in the studies are required to be verified. [As discussed in this synopsis, numerous factors can affect the qualities of homeopathic medicines. Some instances of these factors are as the following: exposure to air flow or water flow; changes in temperature; contact with particular substances; exposure to strong electromagnetic fields; exposure to some so-called information fields; being placed adjacent to other information-including medicines (without adequate distance or any suitable barrier between them); etc.]

7) Some intervening factors and phenomena could be mistakenly counted under the broad topic of a current effect termed the placebo effect. Undoubtedly, this effect is very important in itself; all the same, the influences of all intervening factors and phenomena cannot be attributed merely to this effect. [Some of these intervening factors and phenomena, such as the intervening role of the homeopathic consultation and an especial phenomenon labeled the Cohort Phenomenon in this text, have been briefly discussed before.]

The intervening factors ought to be well recognized and distinguished from each other. On many occasions, they are not properly regarded in the related studies. All of these factors and phenomena and any of their influences on the effects of homeopathic medicines must be

noticed in conducting any experiments to evaluate any effectiveness of a homeopathic treatment and the like.

8) Unfortunately, some of the reports about the effects of homeopathic medicines are not reliable. Even, some of the claims declared in this field are mainly fallacious.

Versus many valuable studies conducted in the field of CAM, the reports of some of the in vivo and the in vitro experiences in this field, e.g. about homeopathy and the so-called intentional healing, are partly or even entirely fictional. Naturally, they are not replicable in pertinent centers under the rigorous supervision of appropriate independent inspectors. In truth, the outcomes that have been stated for such non-credible experiences imply the presumptions, biases, imaginations, expectations, and interests of the claimants rather than the reality.

Some of these implausible studies have never actually been executed, or the results reported for them are unfounded. Some kinds of systematic production of attractive fantasies, fakes, and science fiction in the field of CAM are amazing! [A certain idealistic mental trap, which can also be termed Don Quixote's Mental Trap (Donkishot's Mental Trap), is one of the most serious hazards in this field.] Unfortunately, exaggerations and even methodical hoaxes, initiated by diverse incentives and various causes, are not rare in the field of CAM.

On the other hand, in some cases, the overstated or imaginary reports seem to be "the unprincipled reactions to some unjustified and narrow-minded skeptics and attacks on these modalities".

There are a variety of the notional and the emotional issues that can, in various ways, influence the reports published about any efficacy, effectiveness, and safety of various modalities of CAM. Financial and profiting factors on both sides of some disputes between "the proponents" and "the opponents" should also be noticed in this regard. As a fact, systematically producing and promoting the fictional reports about the effects of some CAM modalities, like homeopathy, could be one of the ways to ultimately invalidate these modalities especially in the long run.

Anyway, there are various fallacious statements, misleading science-fiction, deceptive illusions and fantasies, holistically harmful disciplines, and even some professional and methodical frauds and fakes in the general field of CAM. Unfortunately, these calamities of CAM are current.

As emphasized in this text several times, as a rule, facts, like the results of the appropriate controlled experiences suitably designed and performed 'to correctly evaluate the degree of vitality', are the final judge.

► The Action Mechanism of Intentional Healing Medicines:

- **Through using a so-called intentional healing medicine, the physical information embedded in the medicine could be decoded into its corresponding biotic qualities via the parallel body.** As stated, an individual as the operator could, in practice, induce the stated physical information in a suitable carrier substance to convert it into the mentioned intentional healing medicine. (Sometimes, this operator is debatably called healer.) These medicines, employed as the mediators of therapy, are produced by a method that is on occasion applied in "Intentional Healing (Intention-healing, Energy Healing, Intentional Energy Healing)".

By a certain practice currently applied in intentional healing, an operator directly induces some biotic qualities in the living being undergoing the practice by way of its parallel body.

Namely, the biotic qualities are initially induced at the parallel body level, and the initial main effect of an intentional healing practice takes place at this level. Indeed, an intentional healing practice involves a certain kind of guided interaction between "the operator's parallel body" and "the parallel body of the living creature undergoing the practice". [It can be done from a distance as well.] This "direct" way of inducing biotic qualities in living beings, especially humans, by way of the parallel body, by an operator could sometimes be significantly effective, depending on various parameters. It is a routine method in intentional healing.

. An operator could also "indirectly" induce biotic qualities in a living system by the mediator of "some suitable substances carrying the physical information corresponding to the biotic qualities". In this case, the substance carrying the stated physical information is termed **intentional healing medicine (intentional healing medicine)**.

- In general, "directly inducting biotic qualities by a capable operator over a period" is more effective than "indirectly inducting biotic qualities by using the intentional healing medicine, produced by the operator, over the same period under similar conditions".
- What is commonly labeled intentional healing is discussed in the general field frequently, but incorrectly, named Energy Medicine⁸², Energetic Medicine, or Subtle Energy Medicine.

⁸² Noticing some classifications, like the categorization and discussions that had been presented by The National Center for Complementary and Integrative Health (NCCIH) (previously entitled The National Center for Complementary and Alternative Medicine, NCCAM) [83.1], the term Energy Medicine, in its putative, general meaning, also embraces what are termed as the following: Energy Healing, Bioenergy Healing, Biofield Energy Healing, Bioplasma Healing, Pranic Healing, Healing Touch (Touch Healing, Therapeutic Touch, Touch for Health), Contact Healing, Quantum Touch, Restorative Touch, Hand Healing, Intentional Healing (Intention-healing, Energy Healing, Intentional Energy Healing), Distant Healing, Metaphysics Healing (Metaphysical Healing), Energy-focused Bodywork (such as Shiatsu, Cranio-Sacral Therapy, Lomilomi or Lomi lomi or Hawaiian Healing, Trager, and the like), Magnetic Healing, Polarity Therapy, Chakra Healing, Reiki, Qigong (Qi Gong), Matrix Energetics, Spiritual Healing, Shamanic Healing, ThetaHealing (Theta Healing), ThetaHealing (Theta Healing), Reconnective Healing, Bruyere Healing, Johrei Healing, etc.

Upon some definitions and classifications, the following therapeutic modalities can mainly be considered within the general framework of what is putatively called Energy Medicine (EM) in a broad sense: Acupressure and Acupuncture (except for what is labeled Dry Needling or Western Medical Acupuncture), Reflexology, and even Homeopathy and some related therapeutic modalities like Homeosiniatry (as a combination of homeopathy and acupuncture), etc. [Two subjects, for instance, also concerning this theme and what is putatively called Energy Medicine: [83.1,83.2].]

[Some believe that what is named the Emotional Freedom Techniques (EFT) is not a kind of the so-called energy medicine; it can mainly be considered a kind of hypnosis or self-hypnosis (autohypnosis) in consciousness in actuality. (In general, there are various forms of hypnosis "in its broad sense". For example, Neuro Linguistic Programming (NLP) and hypnosis are not separable).]

The term Quantum Therapy has sometimes been used to point out the therapeutic modality in which some electromagnetic fields or waves are employed for therapy. Quantum Therapy is also termed Quantum Medicine, Quantum Healing, Quantum Resonance System, and QRS. In this modality, applying lasers, some magnetic fields, and the like directly affect the transport of ions across →

Anyhow, these common terms are not proper expressions to realistically point out the mentioned topic. Likewise, some other similar terms such as the following are not accurate: Energy Healing, Energy Therapy, Biofield Healing, Biofield Energy Healing, Biofield Therapy, and Biofield Energy Therapy. Some authors have offered other terms like Information Medicine (Informational Medicine, Information-based Medicine) and Information Therapy (Informational Therapy, Information-based Therapy, Information Healing, Information-based Healing) instead.⁸³ Anyway, none of these terms is comprehensive and expressive enough.

The terms Parallel Body Medicine, Parallel Body Therapy, and Parallel Body Treatments seem to be comparatively more expressive than the terms stated above. In general, any treatment whose initial main effect is directly or indirectly on the parallel body is a kind of the parallel body treatment; it can be considered within the general framework of the parallel body medicine. For instance, all or many of the treatments currently applied in some therapeutic modalities and systems as follows are among the parallel body treatments: homeopathy; various types of what is termed intentional healing or energy healing (e.g., reiki); acupuncture & acupressure; reflexology and other types of touch therapies; yoga; gemstone therapy; the therapeutic modalities and systems that are mainly based on the so-called natures and humors (like Iranian, Indian, Chinese, and Tibetan Traditional Medicines); etc.

- Intentional healing medicines include the physical information corresponding to various types of unhealthy states or the physical information corresponding to the health course in living beings. The information induced (inducted) in a suitable carrier substance is in accordance with the operator's state at the time of inducing the information in the substance. (This information converts the substance into the intentional healing medicine.) Subsequent to receiving (being subjected to) an intentional healing medicine, a variety of phenomena can occur in the living being, depending on the parameters as the following: the operator's state at the time of the procedure of inducing the information in the carrier substance; the state of the one receiving the medicine; the degree of compatibility or incompatibility between "the operator's state at the time of the information induction" and "the state of the one receiving the medicine"; the method and extent of receiving the medicine; etc.

Potentially, the information induction could, in practice, be accomplished by every living being, consciously and/or not consciously. Even so, the special information corresponding to the dynamic, harmonious and wide-ranging state labeled health course can be induced only by a being experiencing the health course, in its true sense, at the time of the information induction.

→ the cell membrane, the functions of the cell organs, cell metabolism, etc. The initial main effects of quantum therapy, in this sense, are on the soma.

However, the term Quantum Therapy has occasionally been used to indicate a type of Energy Medicine in its putative sense.

It is also worthy of remark that what is named Prayer Therapy is not, necessarily, the same as what is entitled Intentional Healing. Likewise, what is labeled Faith Therapy differs from what is commonly called Energy Healing, also termed Subtle Energy Healing or Subtle Energy Therapy.

⁸³ The term Cybernetic Medicine, in a broad meaning, has been suggested in this regard as well.

The inappropriate use of an intentional healing medicine including the physical information corresponding to an unhealthy state could ultimately result in a decrease in the vitality of the living being receiving the medicine. (As discussed, a similar decrease in vitality could occur in case of misusing, as inappropriate "proving", homeopathic medicines as well. In some cases, this decrease is more likely and more problematic.)

Contrary to some thoughts, applying any intentional healing practices or medicines had better be done cautiously; if not, applying the mentioned treatments could bring on various and sometimes severe impairments in the living organism, depending on the case. Very often, the biotic qualities induced by undergoing an intentional healing practice or receiving an intentional healing medicine are not relevant to the health course.

It should be borne in mind that some partial and possibly misleading changes could sometimes come about ensuing the misuse of "the information-including medicines not including the physical information corresponding to the health course (like homeopathic medicines)" or "any other treatments not inducing the health course". A temporary and superficial enhancement in some abilities in some cases is among such deceptive signs. Anyway, any "misuse" of these treatments, like the medicines or intentional healing practices not inducing the health course, must be avoided.

In contrast to the case of Viremedy use, using the treatments mentioned above, especially in high extent for a long term, may lead to various impairments according to the case. The occurrence likelihood and the intensity of these adverse effects will be greater in some cases as the following: continuing of the mentioned treatments misuse in large extent and/or over a long period; high sensitivity of the one receiving such treatments to them; serious incompatibility between "the state of the one receiving the treatment" and "the unhealthy state induced by applying the treatment"; etc.

Fortunately, in many cases, a kind of tolerance of the living being to the received treatments not inducing the health course precludes or mitigates any damage to the living organism due to the misuse of such treatments. For instance, this tolerance is beneficial when an individual is "inappropriately" subjected to the information-including medicines not including the physical information corresponding to the health course.⁸⁴

Anyhow, we had better be prudent in applying any intentional healing practices not inducing the health course and any types of information-including medicines not including the special information corresponding to the health course in living beings. This cautionary advice is even more important when such treatments are applied to newborns, infants,

⁸⁴ As an idea, intentionally inducing an absolute or relative tolerance to or adaptation with a type of highly diluted information-including medicine might lead to the removal or alleviation of the allergy to the original material of that medicine. (For example, it could be done by methodically applying the mentioned medicine in appropriate potency or potencies.) If so, it can also be taken into consideration to combat some allergic and autoimmune disorders together with employing Viremedy and any other suitable treatment. [A similar hypothesis is, in actuality, regarded in the so-called Isopathy when it is used to combat the patient's allergy to some substances like pollens, etc.]

children, pregnant women, elderly people, terminally ill (end-stage) patients, and individuals with a high sensitivity to the parallel body treatments.

- It is worthy of remark that, in addition to conducting the mentioned studies, some simple exploratory, true, plant experimental experiences have also been executed about "*any Effects of the Continual Use of Some Information-including Medicines not Including the Information Corresponding to the Health Course in Great Extent on Vitality*". These medicines were some homeopathic medicines and intentional healing medicines in various types and potencies. Considering the outcomes, we could not find any evidence for the positive use effect of such medicines on the vitality of the plants continually receiving these medicines in large extent. In our experiences, "in contrast to the case of continually using Viremedy in high extent", the continual use of such medicines, of any type, in great extent did not lead to any decrease in the speed (pace) of withering due to the existing stresses as "severe nutrient deficiency (soil absence) and the lack of space for growth". This outcome was in spite of some arguable changes in the processes of the growth & development of the plants in some of the experimental groups. It could be possible, for instance, to affect some events relating to growth & development somewhat by the great use of some information-including medicines not including the physical information corresponding to the health course. Anyway, "the speed of withering due to the existing stresses (as severe nutrient deficiency and the lack of space for growth) in the case of the plants continually receiving such medicines in large extent" is more than "that in the case of the similar plants continually receiving Viremedy in high extent, under similar conditions". Furthermore, "the speed of withering, due to the stresses, in the case of the plants continually receiving the medicines not including the information corresponding to the health course in great extent" could be even more than "that in the case of the similar plants receiving the tap water not carrying such medicines in large extent, under similar conditions". Namely, in contrast to the case of the continual use of Viremedy in high extent, the great use of the mentioned information-including medicines not including the physical information corresponding to the health course could lead to a decrease in vitality according to the case. It can be explained by the fact that Viremedy includes the physical information corresponding to the health course, whereas other information-including medicines, like homeopathic medicines and some so-called intentional healing medicines, include the information corresponding to various unhealthy states in living beings. It is clear that the continual induction of any unhealthy state in a living creature through frequently using the information-including medicines mentioned above in great extent cannot bring about a rise in vitality. [It should also be noted that some of the reports about the use effects of intentional healing practices and medicines in the experiences, especially on non-human living systems, are not based on the reality. They are not replicable in pertinent centers, under suitable conditions. Contrary to the valid studies in the field, some of them are partly or even entirely imaginary. Similar to the reports of some of the in vivo and the in vitro studies about any effects of homeopathic medicines, the reports of some of these experiences are overstated or even principally artificial. In truth, such false reports reflect the presuppositions, biases, ideals, expectations, and interests of the claimants rather than the reality. However, some intentional healing practices and medicines really have some objective influences on the living system receiving them. These influences can be experienced through reproducible appropriate tests as well. All the same, their overall effects will not necessarily be in the special order of the vitality rise. The ultimate effect of using them on the vitality of the living organism depends on several parameters. (Some of these parameters and related topics have been noted in this section.)]

- "Inappropriately" applying the treatments applied in a variety of modalities and systems of CAM could induce various kinds of inimical changes in the parallel body and thus in the picture of disorders. For instance, we can point to the therapeutic modalities and systems as the following: homeopathy; various types of what is termed intentional healing or energy healing (e.g., reiki); reflexology and other types of touch therapies; gemstone therapy; yoga; the therapeutic modalities and systems that are mainly based on the so-called natures and humors (like Iranian, Indian, Chinese, and Tibetan Traditional Medicines); etc. The mentioned inimical changes are the adverse effects of improperly using such treatments. Especially when these treatments are routinely applied with a partial (not holistic and systemic) attitude, the likelihood of the adverse effects increases. For example, employing the said modalities to affect the parallel body for the management, like the temporary palliation, of some symptoms & signs of some existing disorders with a "partial attitude" may bring on a decrease in the vitality. Especially in some cases, like the case of long-term application, the use of these modalities in a way not in the special order of the vitality rise may be seriously damaging.⁸⁵

⁸⁵ Likewise, in some disciplines, the one that is supposed to be healer intends to establish what is believed to be "a certain connection to the main source of healing". There are the kinds of such disciplines that are applied in various ways.

In some of these disciplines, in truth, the main, actual technique is a form of "passive (cold) meditation". In practice, it is first applied by the applicator to become a so-called healer. Through this passive meditation, "the imagination of establishing a certain connection to the so-called universal source of consciousness and healing" could occur in the applicator's mind. Then the applicator, as the one assumed a kind of medium, in turn, intends to establish what is believed to be the connection to the universal source of healing in the patients as well. [Upon some beliefs in some of such disciplines, the mentioned organized and network-like universal source of consciousness and healing, in practice, acts as an intermediary between "God" and "the creatures as living beings"...! And, through a methodical hierarchy, the one considered the healer, in turn, is an intermediary for what is assumed healing and restoration by establishing the mentioned connection (?) to the supposed network-like source.]

Faradarmani (Psymatology) and MEL are two instances of these disciplines. They are fundamentally similar. What is assumed to be the universal source of healing has been termed Interuniversal Consciousness in Faradarmani and Universal Energy in MEL (previously named SHY). [SHY is the abbreviation of Spiritual Human Yoga. The name of this discipline has, then, changed to Mankind Enlightenment Love (MEL). Faradarmani is also labeled Psymatology, Universal Gnosticism, and Iranian Complementary Medicine (which does not seem to be a proper name for this discipline).]

The passive meditation aimed to become a medium, originally, is an ancient technique, applied in various forms. Anyway, the desire to be an intermediary for healing through an essentially passive way and without the necessary appropriate endeavors with a realistic attitude cannot come to the truth. [Naturally, duly being an assistant, supporter, or director in truly healing differs from somehow being a kind of medium for some other things...]

Through applying the disciplines mentioned above, some changes in the psyche and the parallel body, with the consequent effects in the totality of the living organism, could happen according to the case. Some of these changes could be wrongly considered as the signs of true healing. Similar to some cases of the *improper* application of some treatments, such as homeopathic medicines, applying the aforesaid disciplines may sometimes bring on misleading changes in the existing disorders. Anyhow, →

→ regardless of some other effects, the mentioned changes, like those induced by "a certain passive state fallaciously believed to be the connection to the source of healing", are not in the special order of the vitality rise and holistic healing, in its true meaning, in total.

Similar to some cases of the frequent "proving" of homeopathic medicines, applying the above-said disciplines may be harmful. These adverse effects could be more damaging if the mentioned disciplines application continues over a long period and/or the individual applying these disciplines has high sensitivity to such methods.

As underlined, in general, the only criterion to accurately distinguish true healing from various forms of untrue healing after applying a treatment is "the overall effect of the treatment on the vitality in its broad sense". This is the only correct scale. In a true healing using any treatment, the overall effect of the treatment on the vitality of the living organism undergoing the treatment is positive. Even when the changes in the picture of the disorders, subsequent to using a treatment, involve the removal or alleviation of some symptoms & signs, such short-term or long-term changes in the picture of the disorders of the living being do not "necessarily" indicate true healing in reality. A removal or alleviation of some symptoms & signs can come about within the framework of true healing or untrue healing depending on the case. Conversely, the exacerbation of some symptoms & signs and even appearing of new symptoms & signs in the living system, e.g. through applying a holistic treatment, do not "necessarily" indicate that the vitality of the living system has not risen by and large. In any case, true healing is a dynamic and holistic process in which the vitality of the living creature rises. Indeed, the vitality rise and the true healing are the same. Therefore, as long as the total effect of a treatment on the vitality of the living organism undergoing the treatment is positive by and large, we can consider that treatment (leading to the true healing) a truly correct treatment, for that living organism in the respective conditions, in a holistic sense. Naturally, the degree of vitality is required to be evaluated by conducting the suitable studies "with apposite test methods and appropriate indicators as the proper indices of vitality, namely the fulfillment degree of biotic capabilities in the broad sense".

On the other hand, in some cases and because of various causes, trying to apply some of these disciplines have occasionally could bring about some helpful results in actuality. This is another side of the fact. As emphasized, for each patient in each condition, the benefits and risks of applying a treatment must overall be assessed with a broad and comprehensive view.

Anyway, a special and ancient type of prayer can very usefully be substituted for the said disciplines that are not based on truth. [*The Creative Perception of God* is not a passive course. In addition, there is no necessity to any intermediary (middleman) as a so-called channel (?) for a conscious, realistic relationship with the Existence Basis. All the same, some other competent ones, as pacemakers, can arouse and boost the mentioned realistic, relative, and dynamic perception of the Existence Basis according to the case. (The creative perception of God has been considered the psychic and mental basis of the health course in human.)]

[As remarked, Prayer Therapy is not, necessarily, the same as what is entitled Intentional Healing. Likewise, what is termed Faith Therapy differs from what is commonly called Energy Healing, also labeled Subtle Energy Healing or Subtle Energy Therapy. As expected, there are various, controversial discussions also about "healing by prayer", "spirituality", and some related topics like the effects of religious and spiritual beliefs and habits on health. (Some of the literature concerning this theme can also be found by searching the Web.)]

. It should also be noted that there are various extravagant, fallacious statements in the field of the so-called complementary and alternative medicine as well. The spurious statements, pseudoscientific fictions, and the kinds of pretension and quackery are among the current calamities of CAM. →

→ As a general fact, really remedying is fundamentally different from suppressing some symptoms & signs and changing the picture of the disorders, without remedying them, in various ways. We must be aware of bogus treatments and the kinds of delusions and phantoms. [Two subjects, for instance, also concerning this theme: [19.1,19.2].]

Some of the serious calamities of CAM, like the methodical lies and illusory fakes, could resemble The Samaritan Calf in various modern or religious-like mantles. Sometimes, cheap and nonsense subjects are wrapped in grandiloquent and attractive covers and hide behind some true or arguable generalities, values, and ideals. Anyhow, the original essence of these sophisticated whoppers is trite.

Naturally, dogmatism and obstinacy, fanaticism and prejudice, nostalgic narcissism, pathological grandiosity, and vain formalism can never be the signs of truth. In principle, it is impossible to find truth in miscellaneous types of distorted, superficial and stereotyped pseudo-gnosis and sketchy, deviated and misleading pseudoscience. Sometimes, the mentioned counterfeit claims are hidden in a deceitful halo of the pseudo-holiness. They incessantly repeat themselves through a vicious circle. Considering some of their fantastic statements and exaggerated brags in various fields (such as the so-called metaphysics, physics, biotechnology, CAM, etc), we have, in fact, a mixture of various seductive delusions, self-deceiving ostentations, false-hearted plays, mythical tricks, and enchanting juggleries. By dexterously playing with the words and "misleadingly mixing true and false", they systematically produce various superstitions and fictions in CAM and some other related fields.

Anyway, in vulnerable ground, some of these methodical shams, lie-based cults and fungi-like sects, as weeds and calamities, can grow increasingly.

Naturally, the issues stated above do not hold true for all the members, students, and adherents of the mentioned systems. [Sometimes, some of those people are actually sedated and spiritually and/or financially exploited by the system in various ways.] As a fact, fascinatingly playing with the words, especially together with using some other deceptive tricks in practice, could be attractive for many susceptible people. Such delusive complex systems could attract "various individuals with a divergent variety of motives and thoughts", and the medley of their adherents and activists encompass a very wide and varied spectrum of people.

Here, we have focused merely on the origin and essence of these charming traps. In general, such multilayer and multifaceted systems are deeply "based on" the fakes, frauds, and false imaginations.

- Last of all, credible centers can methodically test the statements in CAM by "appropriate controlled studies with proper indicators". The outcomes can be announced to the public. This is a serious necessity in CAM. Some of these controlled tests, like some suitable "non-human studies" (not performed on humans), can be carried out simply and inexpensively. Conducting such tests in pertinent centers under the rigorous supervision of appropriate inspectors (for example, as independent arbiters if necessary) can, ultimately, put an end to many long-standing and inconclusive disputes and open new, reliable ways. A decisive verdict is conceivable only by relying on explicit (unequivocal) relevant facts.

As expressed, versus many valuable studies conducted in the field of CAM, the reports of some of the in vivo and the in vitro experiences in this field, e.g. about homeopathy and the so-called intentional healing, are partly or even entirely fictional. Naturally, they are not replicable in pertinent centers under the rigorous supervision of appropriate independent inspectors. In truth, the outcomes that have been stated for such non-credible experiences imply the presumptions, biases, imaginations, expectations, and interests of the claimants rather than the reality. Some of them have never actually been executed, or the results reported for them are exaggerated. Some kinds of the methodical production of attractive fantasies and sophisticated science fictions in the field of CAM are amazing! →

Anyhow, the issues stated above do not mean that any application of the said treatments, also for the palliation of some symptoms & signs, should always be avoided.

As highlighted, the only criterion to accurately distinguish true healing from various forms of untrue healing after applying a holistic treatment is "the overall effect of the treatment on the vitality in its broad sense". In a true healing using any treatment, the overall effect of the treatment on the vitality of the living organism undergoing the treatment is positive. Even when the changes in the picture of the disorders, subsequent to applying a treatment, involve the removal or alleviation of some symptoms & signs, such short-term or long-term changes in the picture of the disorders of the living being do not "necessarily" indicate true healing in reality.

On the other hand, properly affecting the parallel body by the appropriate application of any suitable treatment to solve a certain problem can be taken into consideration in some cases. The fractional (not holistic) treatments, applied to the parallel body or to any other levels of an individual (as the psyche and the soma), may be useful or harmful, depending on the specific case. As remarked, for each patient in each condition, any benefits and risks of applying a treatment must overall be assessed with a broad and comprehensive view.

- Various factors can change the picture of the disorders in a living being. These parameters are among such factors: the biological periods and changes (also affected by some diseases), changes in the environmental conditions, use of a treatment, etc.

• **Some information-including medicines are produced by subjecting a potential carrier substance, like water, to some natural or artificial electromagnetic fields. Such medicines can be considered under a category of homeopathic medicines generally labeled Imponderabilia⁸⁶.** [As noted, the medicines named the imponderabilia are produced by using moonlight, sunlight, X-ray, natural electricity, artificial electricity, natural magnetism, artificial magnetism, and the like. They are employed to make the starting preparations for the successive steps of producing these medicines in various potencies.]

On account of the definition mentioned above, the information-including medicines produced by utilizing the technologies generating certain electromagnetic fields can be regarded as the types of the imponderabilia. [Such medicines are sometimes applied as adjuvant or even main therapeutic tools in some CAM modalities or submodalities like the so-called Bioresonance Therapy, etc. (As expected, there are various, controversial notions and discussions about the bioresonance therapy in the related literature.)]

Naturally, the great use of any information-including medicines, like the above-mentioned medicines, whose information does not correspond to the health course in living creatures does not lead to a rise in vitality and a process of holistic healing. Moreover, especially in a

→ Unfortunately, exaggerations and even methodical hoaxes, initiated by diverse incentives and various causes, are not rare in this field.

As repeatedly emphasized, "facts, like the results of the appropriate controlled experiences suitably designed and performed to correctly evaluate the degree of vitality, are the final judge".

⁸⁶ Some of the literature, for instance, also concerning this theme: [32,34].

long-term application, it could cause various impairments, as adverse effects, according to the individual case. [Here, the great use means a continual use in large extent.]

- It is also possible to produce some so-called Isopathic Medicines by expediently employing a method that is on occasion used in intentional healing. As stated, there are some methods, like some kinds of meditation, through which an individual, in practice, induces "the physical information corresponding to his/her state at the time of the procedure of inducing the information" in a suitable carrier substance such as water, etc. The information-including medicine produced in this way includes the physical information corresponding to the health course or, on the most occasions, to an unhealthy state. The induced information is in keeping with the individual's state, as the effective state, at the time of the information induction. When the medicine produced in this way includes the physical information corresponding to the individual's unhealthy state, it can be considered a type of "Isopathic Medicine", specific to that individual as the operator. ["Isopathy⁸⁷" is a subform of homeopathy, and isopathic medicines are among homeopathic medicines.]

The information-including medicines produced by the above-mentioned way have been termed Intentional Healing Isopathic Medicines in this text. An intentional healing isopathic medicine, as a homeopathic medicine in general, can also be counted as a kind of the so-called imponderabilia in its broad sense.

In practice, we cannot be sure of the accuracy and the precision of intentional healing isopathic medicines, neither in type nor in potency. The state of the operator, as the individual inducing the information in a carrier substance, at the time of the information induction may be different from his/her usual state, which is dominant at the most time. All things considered, making an accurate judgment on the effectiveness of employing these medicines in overall decreasing the individual's disorders and facilitating the holistic healing process calls for more experiences. Anyway, benefitting from such medicines could be a simple and practical way in many cases.

- In some especial traditional therapies, it is suggested that pure water, especially at the temperatures a little above the freezing temperature of water, in suitable containers be used as a general potential carrier substance to product what have been named *intentional healing isopathic medicines* in this text.

► The Action Mechanism of Viremedy:

- As remarked, Viremedy mainly includes the special physical information corresponding to a certain, dynamic and wide-ranging state generally termed Health Course in living beings. By using Viremedy, the stated physical information is decoded (rendered) into its corresponding biotic qualities via the parallel body.

The rendition process mentioned above means "the initial induction of the so-called Healthy Condition at the parallel body level and thereby the induction of its respective state in the totality of the living system". (In general, the healthy condition is a healthy, dynamic set of

⁸⁷ Some of the literature concerning Isopathy and the related topics, such as Biotherapy (not vitherapy), Homotoxicology, Pure Isopathy, Organic Isopathy, Serotherapeutic Isopathy, Holistic Isopathy, Homeopathic Immunotherapy, and the like, can also be found by searching the Web.

qualities, varying according to various factors such as the type of the living being, its state, etc.) By inducing the healthy condition at the parallel body level and consequently its respective state, as the health course, in the totality of the living organism, a form of what can be labeled the *inductive modification and healing* occurs. In this way, the existing disorders & imbalances at the various levels of the living being heal or, in better words, "move on (toward) the ultimate healing". They diminish overall. Thus, the vitality of the living creature rises within the framework of its nature, in proportion to the degree of development & complexity of the parallel body.

Similar to what was formerly stated about suitably receiving any appropriate homeopathic remedies, the said improvement and healing, depending on the case, can be accompanied by a variety of events as the following: the partial and transient "emergence" of some existing disorders during the process of holistic healing; the "discharge" of some of the substances and metabolites produced and released through the holistic healing process; the "reactions" to the recently mentioned events, as the emergence and the discharge, along with the related occurrences at the diverse levels, etc.

Considering the noted issues, healing by the use of Viremedy is initially launched through the mode generally entitled allopathic (contrapathic, antipathic) in a broad & inclusive sense.

The mentioned healing that is initially launched through an allopathic mode takes place together with "the arousing and boosting effect of the remedy use on the realistic basic perception that fundamentally exists in every human". (As stated, this general realistic basic perception is the dynamic basis of what is termed health course in this text. The health course is unique for each living being in each condition.)

Through using Viremedy, the state of the living being, subjected to Viremedy, at each instant will be the resultant of "the state of the living being if it were not exposed to Viremedy, under similar conditions" and "the health course induced by the remedy use" at that instant. Actually, there is a kind of "dynamic" equilibrium, whose ultimate resultant determines the particular state of the living organism subjected to the remedy, at each instant.

Some of the healing effects subsequent to applying Viremedy take place owing to "the emergence event" and "the modulatory and recuperative reactions to this event" at the various levels. It is similar to what occurs after suitably receiving an appropriate homeopathic treatment. However, in the case of employing Viremedy, compared with the case where only homeopathic remedies are used under similar conditions, these modulatory and healing reactions occur more effectively in total.

Through using this remedy, the existing pathogenic inclusive structure is wholly undermined, and natural regulatory and healing operations are enhanced because of the improving effect of Viremedy application on them.

In short, the effects of this remedy on the diverse levels of the living system are initially caused by its influences on the parallel body. The process of holistic healing, as a dynamic and holistic proceeding actuated by Viremedy use, proportionately progresses in relation to the related factors.

- As remarked, if expedient, we can also benefit from any other expedient treatments together with Viremedy to accelerate and facilitate the dynamic holistic healing process overall. (The mentioned treatments, used in conventional medicine and/or unconventional medicine, can be applied with an allopathic approach and/or with a homeopathic approach according to the case.)
 - In general, a rise in the vitality of a living organism (which also involves "the removal or attenuation of the disorders & imbalances") could also bring about a rise in the health of the subsequent generations of that organism. Some discussions in the holistic modalities of CAM, like homeopathy, emphatically point out the profound influences of the disorders & imbalances existing in a living creature on the next generations of that being. Any refinement from the disorders & imbalances to any extent in one generation, in turn, could result in a rise in the vitality of the following generations as well. Thus, there is a positive correlation between "the vitality rise and the disorders reduction in one generation" and "the vitality rise of its subsequent generations". Incidentally, several parameters, such as the existing circumstances like the environmental factors, can affect this event and the ultimate result too. In this way, on account of a rise in vitality through using Viremedy, "the vitality of the next generations of a living being receiving Viremedy (especially over a long term)", depending on the case, could be higher than "that of the following generations of the similar living being not receiving the remedy, under similar conditions".
 - In the case of applying Viremedy, there is no "primary aggravation" and "the compensatory modification in response to this certain kind of stress" as is the case with applying proper homeopathic remedies.
 - It is recommended that some sustained influences of a rise in the vitality of a living being on the next generations of that living being and the transmission of disorders through successive generations be investigated at the soma level also noticing some findings in Genetics and Epigenetics (as a branch of genetics) in especial.
 - Unhealthy states, realized at the various levels of living systems, could also be transmitted through successive generations. The transmission of unhealthy states and the relating so-called "miasms" (which each has its respective general features) through successive generations has also been discussed in the literature on homeopathy.⁸⁸
 - In consideration of the stated issues, using Viremedy can also be taken into consideration regarding the general attitude particularly highlighted in "Preventive Medicine". This basic remedy can be applied for both prevention and treatment. (Anyhow, as a rule, prevention is always better than treatment.)
 - As remarked, Viremedy, as a basic and general remedy, is a versatile, general tool in vitherapy. However, the exact function and effects of Viremedy in each living being in each condition are specific to that living being in that condition.

• • •

⁸⁸ A subject, for instance, also concerning this theme: [49].

- In spite of what has heretofore been stated about the important differences among various types of information-including medicines, in practice, all of them are sometimes referred to as homeopathic medicines. Likewise, the information-including medicines arising from the materials as the following are considered homeopathic medicines in general: what are labeled Schuessler's Tissue Salts or Schuessler's Cell Salts (as the original materials of the diluted medicines currently named Schuessler Remedies, Biochemic Remedies, or Tissue Remedies); the so-called Bach Flowers; "the embryonic tissues of trees and shrubs (as buds and emerging shoots), other reproductive parts of plant (as catkins and seeds), newly grown tissues (as inner barks, young rootles and their cortices), and sap" (as the original materials of the diluted medicines that are also used in the CAM modality or submodality currently entitled Gemmotherapy); etc.

Anyhow, when the main use effects of an information-including medicine actually take place through an allopathic mode, counting that medicine as a homeopathic medicine or homeopathic treatment seems to be improper. For instance, sometimes, in the therapeutic modalities termed Homeopathic Biotherapies, the information-including medicines are prescribed with an allopathic approach in practice. (They are usually applied in the low or moderate potencies.) [What are commonly labeled the homeopathic biotherapies includes the CAM submodalities like Organotherapy, Gemmotherapy, and Lithotherapy.]

Hence, it is better that all such medicines or preparations, in general, be called information-including medicines or information-including preparations instead of homeopathic medicines or homeopathic preparations.

III-III) More About the Physical Essence of Information-including Medicines, and Some Related Facts and Experiences:

- As discussed, the proof (meaning) of the stated physical information in information-including medicines is some vibrational properties, as the amplitude and the frequency, of the relatively free electrons in the substances carrying the medicines. Upon the model introduced to generally clarify the physical essence of information-including medicines, in all information-including medicines, the vibration amplitude of the said relatively free electrons specifies the "type" of the medicine, and the vibration frequency of these wave-particles specifies the "potency" of the medicine.

The mentioned particular wave-particles, as the relatively free electrons, are the electrons that have passed through what is called the "potential barrier" particularly in the phenomenon entitled the Tunnel Effect in Quantum Mechanics (QM). Such electrons are very loosely bound to the atomic nuclei. They continuously appear (form) and disappear in any matter as a dynamic system. For instance, in the tunnel effect phenomenon, some of the electrons that reside in the atomic orbitals, especially the electrons that are more loosely bound to the atomic nucleus, pass through the potential barrier and become relatively free. This Quantum Tunneling (Quantum Tunnelling) is also named Barrier Penetration. Upon the current discussions in quantum mechanics, in this phenomenon, the mentioned electrons tunnel through a barrier that classically seemed impossible to surmount. In this way, some electrons come loose from the related nucleus and are located at higher energy levels. Meanwhile, some relatively free electrons lose part of their energy and fall into the atomic orbitals. The mentioned passages and falls, in their turns, affect the height of the potential barrier. Indeed, we actually have a "dynamic equilibrium process" through which the relatively free electrons continuously appear and disappear.

Various factors can affect the equilibrium process stated above and the formation probability of the relatively free electrons in a material. For example, applying energy to a material can increase the occurrence probability of the tunnel effect phenomenon and the number of the relatively free electrons per unit volume of the material.

As remarked, any relatively free electron, like any other particle, has its own vibrational properties such as amplitude and frequency. (This kind of vibration, as a form of the Matter-wave or de Broglie Wave, is partially known in modern physics.) As an idea, a large number of the relatively free electrons in each particular material in each particular condition have their own vibration amplitude. This vibration amplitude is specific to that material in that condition. Anyhow, the particulars of the said wave-particles in the material can be affected and changed by various factors, like the information fields of the relatively free electrons in other substances, depending on the existing circumstances. The matter-wave, the postulation termed the Wave-Particle Duality, and the related topics are the subjects of discussion in quantum mechanics.

Upon wave-particle duality, as a central concept of quantum mechanics, all particles, also including electrons, exhibit the properties of both waves and particles. The so-called two-sided nature of an electron, as a "wave" and as a particle, is an instance of this duality.

The vibration particulars of the relatively free electrons in any matter depend on a variety of parameters like the matter constitution and the related subatomic forces. Various factors are effective in the vibration pattern of the relatively free electrons in a material, which can be the

origin of an information-including medicine. These parameters are among such factors: the constituents of the matter, its structure, and its formation process (which is also determines the constitution and properties of the matter); the existing energy and other related environmental circumstances; etc. [In quantum mechanics, the topics as the following have been discussed in detail: "Wave-Particle Duality of Matter"; "Matter-wave (de Broglie Wave)" and "de Broglie Relations"; "Uncertainty Principle" and "Schrödinger Equation"; "Tunnel Effect Phenomenon"; "Potential Barrier", "Permeability" and "the Reflection and Transparency Coefficients"; "Potential and Kinetic Energies of electrons"; etc.⁸⁹]

- *To point to the mentioned wave-particles, the term "relatively free electrons" is more accurate than the term "free electrons" (which is a shorter but not accurate expression). All the same, to shorten some sentences in this text, the term "free electron" has been used instead of the term "relatively free electron" in many cases.*

- As remarked, through the conversion of a suitable substance not carrying an information-including medicine to a substance carrying that medicine, the substance obtains the physical information requisite to become the mentioned medicine. In this way, the physical information necessary for the conversion of the substance not carrying the medicine to the substance carrying the mentioned medicine is induced in the substance in the form of the stated vibrational properties in a large number of the free electrons in the substance.

The induction (inducement) and multiplication of the mentioned vibrational information of the said wave-particles take place owing to the so-called information fields of them. The dynamic interactions among the information fields of electrons can also affect their vibration patterns⁹⁰.

As expressed, although the lifetime of each free electron is very short, it is enough for any induction of the vibrational properties of the said free electrons having the vibration pattern requisite for being the information-including medicine in some other nearby free electrons.

The noted interactions among the free electrons can explain some facts and experiences in the field. For instance, placing "an information-including medicine with the higher vibrational energy of a large number of its free electrons" in contact with (abutting, adjoining) "a potential carrier substance not carrying the mentioned medicine, with the lower vibrational energy of a large number of its free electrons" brings about the reproduction of the attribute of being the mentioned medicine in the carrier substance after a certain amount of time. This phenomenon can be explained in light of the noted interactions among the said wave-particles.

This interpretation actually denotes the existence of a form of what is named the Information Field. This field comprises its respective quanta as Information Quanta. Given the notion pointed out as Field Theory in physics, "the interactions among the mentioned information fields of electrons" can also be stated by the phrase "the exchange of the information quanta of electrons". The noted information quanta of electrons can be considered the kinds of what are labeled the

⁸⁹ Some of the literature, for instance, concerning this theme: [21,22,23,24,25,26].

⁹⁰ As remarked, what are here generally termed the "vibration pattern", "vibration information", "physical information", or "vibrational properties" of the mentioned wave-particles, as relatively free electrons, particularly indicate the vibration amplitude and frequency of these matter-waves.

Gauge Bosons, as the Force Carriers, in physics⁹¹. (Here, such gauge bosons can also be considered the kind of the so-called Virtual Photons, which are discussed in Quantum Electrodynamics.⁹²)

As expressed, the mentioned information field, indicative of the potential of inducing some properties of the matter-wave of an electron in other electrons, is a form of the electromagnetic field. (Likewise, what is termed the magnetic field is a form of the electromagnetic field. Actually, each electron acts like a very small magnet.) Naturally, the noted influences of electrons on each other take place in terms of their particulars. Indeed, the information fields of electrons indicate their electromagnetic fields and the forces imposed by them on each other.

In general, what is here entitled the information field is not separate from other related fields; each wave-particle, as a multifaceted complex of various, non-separate qualities, can be considered "one" unique unit in total.⁹³

⁹¹ A subject, for instance, also concerning this theme: [84].

⁹² In Particle Physics, the phenomena involving the interactions, by means of the Quanta Exchange, among the electrically charged particles, such as electrons, and some related topics are discussed in the Quantum Electrodynamics (QED). (The Feynman Diagrams, Virtual Photons, and the like are instances of such topics.)

An especial kind of interaction among electrons has also been noticed in the related literature. [A subject, for instance, concerning this theme: [85].] Anyhow, a particular reciprocal relationship among electrons discussed in this text does not mention an especial kind of coherence among electrons labeled the Entanglement, which is supposed to be responsible for the phenomenon called Action at a Distance, in quantum mechanics. [Two short subjects, for instance, concerning the Entanglement and Action at a Distance in quantum mechanics: [61.1,61.2,62].]

⁹³ What are termed "fields" (such as the Electromagnetic Field, the Gravity Field, and the like at the level of what is commonly called the Matter in its usual sense), in general, indicate some relative properties, diverse in quantity and quality. The so-called relationships among the fields actually imply their dynamism as the manner of occurring (*being created*) of them "in total". [This dynamism also involves the changes in the concentrations and distributions of the fields and the respective patterns.] In view of the association among the various fields (which indicate occurring accompanied by each other), they can also be counted as one thing in total.

- As discussed, the relative and comparative meanings of what are named "dimensions" as the so-called "place" and "time", in truth, derive from entirely and unceasingly "*occurring (being created)*" of occurrences. To put in another way, the dynamic meanings of the dimensions, in all existence kinds, derive from *occurring (being created)* of the Universe, in its inclusive meaning, due to (based on) the existence of the Basis. (This general fact also holds true for the meanings of the dimensions at the level of the existence kind commonly called the Matter in its usual sense.)

Likewise, what are labeled "attraction" and "repulsion" and what are entitled "change" and "relativity" indeed derive from *occurring ("being created")* of occurrences as a whole. (The so-called attraction and repulsion, in their broad senses, are the two main *relative* qualities that actually form properties and characteristics, which are dynamic in essence, in various manners. The so-called change and relativity can be considered the essence of the Universe.) →

Naturally, most of the effects of electrons, as wave-particles, on the vibration patterns of other electrons are on the closest electrons. For instance, after trickling a drop of the water carrying an information-including medicine, having the said free electrons with the vibrational properties requisite for being the mentioned medicine, into the water not carrying the medicine, the noted vibrational properties of the said wave-particles are reproduced and spread through the substance in a certain pattern resembling a branching (reticular) form.

As remarked, as a rule, in practice, any free electron tends to obtain the highest possible vibrational energy level in terms of the vibration patterns and information fields of the related electrons and the existing energy. [As a general law in physics, there is a positive correlation between "vibrational energy" and "the multiplication square of the vibration amplitude by its frequency".]

In other words, the free electrons having higher vibrational energies could induce (induct) their vibration pattern in the free electrons having lower vibrational energies. For example, if "the vibrational energy of a free electron" is higher than "that of another free electron that is near the first free electron", the vibration pattern of the second free electron (having the lower vibrational energy) will change to the vibration pattern of the first free electron (having the higher vibrational energy), provided that sufficient effective energy exists. (In this way, the manner of obtaining the existing energy by the electrons, having their respective vibration patterns, could also be affected by the mentioned information fields.)

- *To shorten some sentences in this text, the term "carrier", as a shorter term, has been used instead of the term "carrier substance", which is longer, in many cases.*

• **In consideration of the points stated above, the mentioned information fields of electrons also have an important role in the occurrence probability of the tunnel effect phenomenon.**

For instance, through affecting the electrons having lower vibrational energies in the atomic orbitals by the information fields of the free electrons having higher vibrational energies, some of the electrons having the lower vibrational energies could obtain the vibration pattern of the electrons having the higher vibrational energies. They obtain some additional vibrational energy in this manner. Naturally, a rise in the vibrational energies of the electrons leads to the probability increase of the passage of the electrons through the potential barrier and the occurrence of the tunnel effect phenomenon. Meanwhile, this passage, in turn, raises the potential barrier height, which leads to a subsequent decrease in the passage probability of the electrons that reside in the atomic orbitals through the potential barrier. On this wise, the dynamic equilibrium process

→

- As an idea, for each supposed object in each supposed span, the total amount of changes, in an inclusive meaning, can be equal to a certain amount. (These changes involve the mentioned "occurring" and the relative and comparative differences among the *being* created occurrences as well.) Indeed, all the so-called changes in all forms refer to one thing that has a certain, limited capacity for change in each supposed span. (For example, at the level of what is commonly called the Matter in its usual sense, the relationships between "speed and time", "speed and mass", "mass and time", and the like, discussed in physics, could indicate this point....) Anyhow, this amount, which also depends on the existence kind, can alter through various phases.

through which the relatively free electrons continuously appear and disappear is affected by the mentioned information fields of electrons as well.

- "The formation probability of the free electrons through the tunnel effect phenomenon in some materials" is more than "that of many other materials". It can be explained in light of their chemical composition and atomic and molecular structures, the number and the Ionization Energy of the electrons in the outermost atomic shells, and what is termed Electrostatic Potential Map. Some instances of these materials are as the following: Water; Alcohol; Sugar; Salt (Sodium Chloride, Natrium Chloride, NaCl); Metals (including main metals such as Magnesium and Aluminum and transition metals like Copper and Iron); Graphite; some Silicates (such as Opal, Agate, and the like); etc. These materials can also be considered potential carriers for information-including medicines "depending on each case".⁹⁴ In general, there is a positive correlation between "the free electron concentration in a material" and "its any capability to be a potential carrier for information-including medicines".

All the same, the free electron concentration is not the only parameter in this regard.

As stated, in practice, any free electron tends to obtain the highest possible vibrational energy level in terms of the vibration patterns and information fields of the related electrons and the existing energy.

Naturally, the "primary vibrational energies" of a large number of the free electrons in various materials are different. In certain materials, the primary vibrational energies of a large number of the free electrons are typically "low". "Distilled Water, Ethanol, and Dextrose are among this certain group of materials." Here, "the *primary vibrational energy*" means "the vibrational energy, of the mentioned wave-particles, *before any obtainment of any vibration patterns involving higher vibrational energies* (e.g., through the interaction with the free electrons in other substances)", and "low" means "less than the vibrational energies of the said wave-particles in most information-including medicines". On the other hand, in some other materials, the primary vibrational energies of a large number of the free electrons are not low. Sodium chloride, silver, and gold are among such materials. In consideration of the issues stated earlier, only the first (former) group of materials, not the latter group, can be used as potential carriers for "most" information-including medicines.

The materials like sodium chloride, metals, some silicates, and graphite are potential carriers only for the information-including medicines in which "the vibrational energies of the said free

⁹⁴ The most important carrier substances used in homeopathy are Ethanol (Ethyl Alcohol), Distilled Water (preferably, deionized distilled water), Lactose (Sugar of Milk, Saccharum Lactis), Glucose (like D-glucose also termed Dextrose), and Sucrose. In addition, some other materials that, according to the case, are employed as the so-called vehicles in various forms in homeopathy are as the following: Glycerin (Glycerol); Ether (Diethyl Ether; Ethyl ether; Ethoxyethane; Diethyl oxide; Ethyl Oxide; Oleum Olive; Oleum Amygdalae; Oleum Sesami; Oleum Lavanulae; Oleum Rosmarini; Vaseline (White and Yellow); Lanolin; Beeswax (White and Yellow); Spermaceti Wax; Starch (Amylum); Prepared Lard; Isinglass; Albumin; Some Soaps (such as Hard Soaps, Soft Soaps, and Curd Soap); etc. [A subject, for instance, also concerning this theme: 32]

electrons in the medicines" are more than "the so-called primary vibrational energies of a large number of the free electrons in those materials". For instance, some materials like salt and iron that are good potential carriers for Viremedy are not potential carriers for some other information-including medicines as many homeopathic medicines.

Likewise, "in trying to produce an intentional healing medicine by an operator", the accomplishment of the effective induction of the information in a substance by the operator necessitates some similar requirements. Any formation of a new vibration pattern in a large number of the free electrons in the substance through the procedure of the information induction by the operator requires these prerequisites. For instance, the mentioned information induction by the operator can be accomplished effectively only if "the initial vibrational energy of a large number of the free electrons in the substance" is lower than "the vibrational energy of the said free electrons after any information induction to produce the mentioned medicine". Here, the "*initial vibrational energy*" means "the vibrational energy of the mentioned wave-particles *prior to any obtainment of the vibrational properties requisite for being the mentioned medicine*". (For example, it is not potentially possible to convert a substance carrying Viremedy into a substance carrying any other types of information-including medicines by applying the noted method that is on occasion used in intentional healing.) In addition, the initial concentration of the free electrons in the substance must be "at least" equal to a certain limit as "the concentration threshold of the free electrons". Here, "the initial concentration of the free electrons" means "the free electron concentration prior to any obtainment of the vibrational properties requisite for being the mentioned medicine". Meeting the prerequisites remarked above is essential for considering a substance a potential carrier for a particular intentional healing medicine.

Any ability of a substance to be a potential carrier for a particular information-including medicine varies depending on numerous parameters. In general, the ability to be a potential carrier for an information-including medicine depends on the following parameters: the primary concentration of a large number of the free electrons in the substance (*before any obtainment of any vibration patterns involving higher vibrational energies*, e.g. through the interaction with the free electrons in other substances); the primary vibrational energy of a large number of the free electrons in the substance; and the vibrational energy of a large number of the free electrons in the medicine.

. As a rule, two main prerequisites are essential for "being a Potential Carrier Substance, in its special meaning, for a particular information-including medicine":

- 1) To count a material as "a potential carrier for a particular medicine", the primary concentration of all the free electrons (in general) in that substance must be "at least" equal to a certain limit as "*the concentration threshold of the free electrons*".

"The Concentration Threshold of the Relatively Free Electrons" means "the minimum concentration of the free electrons in a substance (as the first material) necessary for providing the continuation possibility of the induction proceeding of the vibration information of the said free electrons in the substance (as the second substance) carrying the mentioned medicine in the free electrons in the first substance, without any contact of the first substance with any substance carrying the mentioned medicine and/or with any other substance that can affect the free electron concentration in the first substance".

For instance, if the free electron concentration (in general) in a substance carrying the mentioned medicine drops under the stated threshold anyway and no other substance carrying the mentioned medicine is in contact with it, the attribute of being the mentioned medicine starts to be rapidly eliminated (abolished).

When the first substance comes into contact with any substance carrying the mentioned medicine, even when the free electron concentration in the first substance is *lower* than the stated concentration threshold, "the induction proceeding of the vibration information of the said free electrons in the substance carrying the mentioned medicine in the free electrons in the first substance" could continue, depending on the existing circumstances. In this case, the first substance somewhat acts similarly to a carrier for the mentioned medicine. This weak and dependent (conditional) carrier for the mentioned medicine is a so-called "Dependent Carrier" for the mentioned medicine. Nevertheless, it cannot be considered an actual or a potential carrier "in its special meaning" for the mentioned medicine.

On the other hand, when the first substance comes into contact with any substance that can decrease the free electron concentration in the first substance, even when the free electron concentration in the first substance is initially *higher* than the stated threshold, "the induction proceeding of the vibration information of the said free electrons in the mentioned medicine in the free electrons in the first substance" may not continue, depending on the existing circumstances. (As expressed, "the induction proceeding of the vibration information of the said free electrons in a material carrying the mentioned medicine in the free electrons in other substances" takes place by the mentioned interactions among the electrons. It occurs during a dynamic equilibrium process through which the free electrons continuously appear and disappear.)

2) In addition to the prerequisite noted above, there is another requirement that is essential for considering a material "a potential carrier for a particular medicine"; "the primary vibrational energy of a large number of the free electrons in the material (prior to any obtainment of the vibrational properties requisite for being the mentioned medicine)" must be lower than "the vibrational energy of the said free electrons in that medicine".

. The following prerequisites are also essential for "being an Actual Carrier Substance, in its special meaning, for a particular information-including medicine":

- A) The prerequisites, remarked before, for being a potential carrier substance, in its special meaning, for that medicine;
- B) At least a certain minimum concentration of the relatively free electrons (in special) having the vibration information requisite for being that medicine, as "*the concentration threshold of the medicine*".

"Continuation of the multiplication proceeding of a particular medicine in a substance" also necessitates a minimum concentration of "the free electrons (in the substance) having the vibrational properties requisite for being that medicine", at least

in a part (fraction) of the substance. Here, this minimum concentration is called *the concentration threshold of the medicine*.

- The minimum necessary size of the part stated above and the said concentration thresholds, including "the concentration threshold of the free electrons" and "the concentration threshold of the medicine", are particular to each medicine in each condition. These items depend on various parameters as the following: the physicochemical properties of the substance; the type and the potency of the medicine; the existing circumstances like temperature and other existing energies; etc.

• **The concentration of an information-including medicine means "the number of the said free electrons having the physical information requisite for being the mentioned medicine in the volume unit of the substance carrying the medicine". As expressed, in the case of information-including medicines, the real meaning of "concentration" actually indicates "the concentration of the information"; this meaning basically differs from the usual sense of "concentration" in conventional pharmacology.**

The medicine concentration depends on all factors affecting "the mentioned dynamic equilibrium process through which the free electrons continuously appear and disappear" and "the noted vibrational properties of the said wave-particles". These parameters are among such factors: the physicochemical properties of the substance carrying the medicine (also termed the "medicine-carrying substance" in this text); the type and the potency of the medicine; the relating circumstances like temperature and other existing energies.

Naturally, directly measuring the concentration of information-including medicines requires a pertinent technology. However, given the uncertainty principle in quantum physics, applying any device to measure the medicine concentration, in its own way, will affect the concentration. Anyway, in consideration of the physical essence of information-including medicines and in view of the existing possibilities and limitations, we have not could exactly measure the concentration of Viremedy. In this text, using the terms such as "having more concentration" or "having less concentration" for some substances, like the culture media or water, carrying Viremedy or other information-including medicines entails just a rough comparison among the concentrations of the mentioned medicines.

• **By relying on the general model put forward in this text about the physical essence of information-including medicines, concentrating and enriching Viremedy and well keeping the remedy have been done by using suitable materials and methods.**

For instance, it is feasible to have Viremedy with the more concentration also by utilizing particular materials as the carriers, in the special meaning, for this remedy instead of distilled water or in addition to distilled water. The following substances are among such materials: salt; opal; agate; aluminum; iron; etc. "The formation probability of the mentioned free electrons, which are relatively freed through the tunnel effect phenomenon in the aforestated materials," is more than "that of distilled water", which is a current potential carrier for most information-including medicines like homeopathic medicines.

Immersing the said materials, like agate crystals, in the water carrying Viremedy increases the remedy concentration. Similarly, employing the solutions of "water and salt" and/or

"water and sugar" instead of distilled water to carry the remedy raises the concentration. The remedy concentration rise, in turn, could lead to its use effect (strength) increase.

- Some of the certain materials stated above, like salt, are not potential carriers for some homeopathic medicines. "The vibrational energy of the said free electrons in a substance carrying Viremedy" is higher than "the primary vibrational energies of a large number of the free electrons in all the stated materials (*before obtaining the vibration information of the said free electrons in the remedy*)". On the other hand, "the vibrational energy of the said free electrons in a substance carrying some homeopathic medicines" is lower than "the primary vibrational energies of a large number of the free electrons in some of the stated materials". Therefore, the vibration information of the said free electrons, having lower vibrational energy, of those homeopathic medicines cannot be induced in a large number of the free electrons, having higher vibrational energy, in those materials.
- A variety of physical methods have already been utilized to apply energy to the substances carrying Viremedy to concentrate and enrich the remedy. These methods, as the various ways of applying energy with different degrees of effectiveness, have been among such effective physical methods: stirring; shaking; subjecting to shock waves (as ultrasonic waves); boiling and some other expedient methods of heating; subjecting to strong electromagnetic fields (such as high-energy microwaves and high-energy photons like gamma-ray); and subjecting to high-speed electrons.
- As remarked, in the case of homeopathic medicines, using some of the physical methods stated above to apply energy to a medicine-carrying substance can result in a weakening of the medicine and the final elimination of the attribute of being the mentioned medicine depending on the case. Applying some of the methods mentioned above can cause "severe disturbance in the vibration pattern of a large number of the said free electrons having the vibrational properties requisite for being the mentioned medicine". For instance, boiling, exposure to strong electromagnetic fields (such as high-energy microwaves and high-energy photons like gamma-ray), and exposure to high-speed electrons can bring on such severe disturbance. The stated severe disturbance, "at least" for a short time after applying the noted methods, leads to the concentration decline in the said wave-particles having the vibrational properties requisite for being the mentioned medicine in the substance carrying the medicine. Naturally, if the medicine concentration decline does not stop, by the final drop of the medicine concentration under a certain threshold as "the concentration threshold of the medicine", the attribute of being the mentioned medicine will start to be rapidly eliminated (the medicine annulment).

Anyhow, in the case of Viremedy, applying those physical methods does not eliminate the attribute of being a Viremedy-carrying substance. "The vibration amplitude of a large number of the said free electrons in the substances carrying Viremedy" is more than "that in the substances carrying homeopathic medicines". Therefore, "the likelihood of the aforestated disturbance in Viremedy" is lower than "that in homeopathic medicines".

Various factors are effective in the possibility of the stated disturbance in an information-including medicine subsequent to applying the energy. These parameters are among such factors: the type, the potency, and the concentration of the medicine; the amount of the applied energy and the manner of applying the energy; etc. In general, "the likelihood of

the stated disturbance in an information-including medicine" has a negative (inverse) correlation with "the vibration amplitude of the said wave-particles in the medicine" and "the medicine concentration" and a positive correlation with "the vibration frequency of the said wave-particles".

. As an experienced instance, "the vulnerability of a homeopathic medicine in a higher potency against the factors such as high temperature, sunlight and some other electromagnetic waves, shock waves, and the like" is more than "that of the same type of the medicine in a lower potency against the said factors, under similar conditions". Indeed, "the likelihood of the stated disturbance in a homeopathic medicine in a higher potency" is higher than "that in the same type of the medicine in a lower potency, under similar conditions".

Through the ordinary potentization process of medicines in homeopathy, it is generally recommended that shaking the homeopathic medicines in high potencies to raise their potencies be done gently. Considering the stated facts and points, in practice, properly shaking a liquid carrying a homeopathic medicine through the successive stages has been a practical method to increase the potency of the medicine step by step.

. Even in the case of Viremedy, just after shaking or stirring the remedy (in the form of a liquid carrying Viremedy), the remedy concentration declines at first. Anyhow, after a short pause to reach comparative stability of the remedy-carrying liquid, the noted interactions among the free electrons bring about the remedy concentration increase again.

. As remarked, "the vulnerability of a homeopathic medicine, in a particular type and in a particular potency, against the factors such as high temperature, sunlight and some other electromagnetic waves, shock waves, and the like" is different from "that of another type of the medicine in the same potency against the said factors, under similar conditions". Indeed, "the possibility of the stated disturbance in a homeopathic medicine in a particular type and in a particular potency" is not the same as "that in another type of the medicine in the same potency, under similar conditions".

For instance, "the likelihood of the stated disturbance as the vulnerability against the said factors in the homeopathic medicine labeled Aurum metallicum" is less than "that in the homeopathic medicine named Aconitum napellus, in the equal potency".

. As expressed, "the annulment possibility of the attribute of being an information-including medicine due to the stated disturbance" decreases by "the concentration increase of the medicine".

• When a droplet of the water carrying Viremedy is dropped into the water not carrying the remedy (within an appropriate container) having the same temperature of the droplet, the concentration of Viremedy in the dropped droplet declines at first. This early decline happens through the noted interactions among the free electrons and the increasing spread of the attribute of being Viremedy throughout the water in the container. [It is feasible to oppose the mentioned early decline in the concentration. It can be done by using certain substances and/or by applying the sufficient effective energy to the water to well increase the occurrence probability of the tunnel effect phenomenon and thus the free electron concentration in the carrier.] If the amount of the water in the container is limited to a certain extent and also there is no other factor that can ultimately decrease the remedy concentration effectively, the concentration of Viremedy throughout the water will reach beyond "the concentration threshold of the remedy" after a certain

period. (The amount of the water in the container must not be more than a certain extent. This extent and the mentioned period depend on the related parameters like the temperature and other related environmental circumstances, etc.) In this way, if the cap of the container is closed, the remedy concentration will again increase up to a certain high limit. (This limit is in relation to the parameters such as the used carrier, the existing circumstances like the environmental conditions, etc.)

- The points expressed above are also important in keeping, reproducing, and applying information-including medicines.

■ *Some Other Related Facts and Experiences (Also About any Effects of Some Physical Factors on Information-including Medicines):*

- Any effects of some physical factors on information-including medicines, like Viremedy, have been investigated through numerous experiences. Such effects and some facts in the related field have been discussed in this part.

We can explain various facts and phenomena in the related field in consideration of the model introduced in this text to explicate the physical essence of information-including medicines. Methodically predicting the results of some related experiences has been made possible by relying on this model. For instance, "the effects of some physical factors on the substances carrying information-including medicines" can be predicted and explained upon the presented model. For example, we can point to these physical factors and procedures: making changes in temperature (such as by boiling and freezing); stirring and shaking in various ways; subjecting to shock waves (as ultrasonic waves); subjecting to strong electromagnetic fields (such as high-energy microwaves and high-energy photons like gamma-ray); subjecting to high-speed electrons; putting in contact with the particular substances like some metals (such as silver, copper, iron, gold, and so forth), some silicates (like agate and opal), salt (sodium chloride), graphite (battery coal, battery graphite), sugar, and positively or negatively charged materials; subjecting to electric current (electric flow); subjecting (exposing) to air flow and water flow; subjecting to some so-called information fields; immersing the mentioned electrically charged materials in the liquid (as water) carrying an information-including medicine; placing an information-including medicine adjacent to other information-including medicines (without adequate distance or any suitable barrier between them); mixing various information-including medicines of different types and/or potencies with each other; etc.

All the above-mentioned factors and procedures can in various ways affect the concentration of the said free electrons having the vibrational properties requisite for being the information-including medicine in the actual carrier substance of the medicine. They affect the formation probability and/or the vibrational properties of the said free electrons in the medicine-carrying substance. [The substances carrying information-including medicines, as the actual carrier substances of the medicines, are also termed the medicine-carrying substances in this text.]

- . Cooling information-including medicines weakens them. Indeed, the temperature decline leads to a decrease in "the occurrence probability of the tunnel effect phenomenon" and thus "the free electron concentration" in the substance carrying the medicine. Given the general model

presented in this text, a decline in the free electron concentration in the medicine-carrying substance brings about a weakening of the medicine.

. As remarked, a variety of physical methods have already been employed to apply energy to the substances carrying Viremedy to concentrate and enrich the remedy. These methods, as the various ways of applying energy with different degrees of effectiveness, have been among such physical methods: stirring; shaking; subjecting to shock waves (as ultrasonic waves); boiling and some other expedient methods of heating; subjecting to strong electromagnetic fields (such as high-energy microwaves and high-energy photons like gamma-ray); and subjecting to high-speed electrons. [Of note, in consideration of the general model put forward about the physical essence of such medicines, gamma-ray radiation, for instance, can lead to the formation of its respective information-including medicine in the distilled water not carrying Viremedy or any other information-including medicines with high vibrational energy. This medicine formation takes place by the induction of the respective vibrational properties in a large number of the free electrons in the mentioned distilled water through the gamma-ray radiation as the so-called origin. Anyway, the Viremedy-carrying water is not converted into the water carrying another information-including medicine through the gamma-ray radiation. It can be explained in light of the higher "vibrational energy of the said free electrons in the substance carrying Viremedy" over "the energy of the vibration that could be originally induced in a large number of the free electrons in any suitable carrier through gamma-ray radiation".]

Using the physical methods, stated above, to apply energy to a Viremedy-carrying substance also increases the formation probability and the concentration of the free electrons in the substance. [As stated, the mentioned wave-particles as the relatively free electrons are relatively freed especially through the tunnel effect phenomenon.]

The enhancement degree of the remedy strength by utilizing each of the stated methods was in relation to the manner of applying energy and the amount of the applied effective energy. For instance, "the effectiveness of subjecting Viremedy to high-speed electrons and gamma-ray" is more than "that of applying the other physical methods stated above" in the strength enhancement of the remedy. **In general, as the applied energy increases, the occurrence probability of the tunnel effect phenomenon rises, leading to an increase of the free electron concentration and thus the concentration and strength of Viremedy accordingly. Anyhow, the curve of this positive correlation, with a decreasing slope, is not linear.**

By using the physical methods stated above, we could raise the potency of the former versions of Viremedy as well. It took place first by the rise of the vibration frequency of some of the said free electrons in the substance carrying the remedy through applying the stated physical methods. Subsequently, the raised vibration frequency of those free electrons was induced and multiplied in a large number of the other free electrons in the carrier by the mentioned interactions among the free electrons. In this way, employing these physical methods led to the remedy potency rise as well.

The rise of Viremedy potency can sustain during the multiplication process of the remedy. However, the concentration increase of Viremedy could be temporary. When applying energy finishes, after some time, the remedy concentration will start to decline through a process with a negative acceleration. (Naturally, if the decline in the concentration of Viremedy does not stop, the attribute of being the mentioned remedy will finally be eliminated.)

For instance, through cooling the water carrying Viremedy, e.g. after boiling, the remedy concentration declines. Despite this, "the relative speed (rate) of the decline in the remedy concentration" is less than "that of the remedy temperature decline". **In other words, "during the remedy temperature decline", the descending curve showing the positive correlation between "the remedy concentration" and "the remedy temperature" has a decreasing slope, and through the remedy temperature decline with a constant speed, the remedy concentration declines with a negative acceleration. The correlation between "the remedy concentration" and "the remedy temperature" can be explained in light of the positive effect of the applied energy on the occurrence probability of the tunnel effect phenomenon", "the noted interactions among electrons" and "the effect of the remedy concentration on the occurrence probability of the tunnel effect phenomenon".** [From a practical point of view, the mentioned correlation is important in some cases of using Viremedy and applying the methods that could be used to raise the remedy concentration and thus the effectiveness of the remedy application.] Anyhow, if the remedy concentration decline continues for any reason, by the final drop of the remedy concentration below a certain limit, as "the concentration threshold of the remedy", the attribute of being the mentioned remedy will start to be rapidly eliminated.

It is noteworthy that the energy necessary for the continuation of the potentiation process with a constant speed progressively increased through rising of the potency of Viremedy by employing the physical methods stated above. As the remedy potency rose, the energy required for a further rise in potency increased with a positive acceleration. In applying each method to raise the remedy potency, the process speed of "the remedy potency rise" slowed after some time. Therefore, step by step, we had to choose more effective methods to apply the sufficient effective energy to raise the remedy potency with at least a constant speed.

Indeed, by gradually rising of the said wave-particles frequency in the substance carrying Viremedy through applying energy, "the likelihood of the stated disturbance in the vibration pattern of the said wave-particles (requisite for being the mentioned remedy)" increased. Therefore, we needed to apply more energy over a certain amount of time to keep "the process speed of the remedy potency increase" constant.

The physical methods utilized to raise the potency of Viremedy were in this order: shaking the water carrying the remedy; boiling the water carrying the remedy (followed by increasing the boiling point by adding table salt and raising the pressure); subjecting the pieces of agate crystal carrying the remedy to high-energy microwaves (in usual microwave ovens); subjecting the water and the pieces of agate crystal carrying the remedy to high-speed electrons and subjecting them to gamma-ray. [After that, in consideration of the existing and potential possibilities, we did not find any other physical methods that can be more effective in raising the remedy potency. Besides, we used "some special Information Domains", expressed later in this synopsis in the chapter titled «The Origin of Viremedy».]

. As remarked, in the case of homeopathic medicines, inappropriately applying energy to a substance carrying a homeopathic medicine, e.g. by using some of the physical methods noted above, could result in a weakening of the medicine and the final elimination of the attribute of being the mentioned medicine, depending on the case. This phenomenon is caused by the stated severe disturbance in the vibration pattern of the said wave-particles (with the vibrational

properties requisite for being the mentioned medicine) due to applying those methods. [More about this theme and some related facts and discussions have been stated before.]

. The contact, but not immersion, of the particular materials, like "some metals and agate", not carrying Viremedy with the Viremedy-carrying water could lead to a weakening of the remedy. Similarly, the contact of metals with homeopathic medicines could bring about a weakening of the medicines and even the final elimination of the attribute of being the mentioned medicines according to the case.

Given the general model introduced in this text, the phenomenon noted above arises as a result of the decline in the concentration of Viremedy. This decline is caused by the replacement (exchange) of "some of the said free electrons in the substance carrying the remedy (having the vibrational properties requisite for being Viremedy)" with "the free electrons in the stated materials (not having those vibrational properties)". As expressed, in all the stated materials, the free electron concentration is high. Additionally, "the vibrational energy of the said free electrons in any substance carrying the remedy" is higher than "that of the free electrons in the stated materials not carrying Viremedy, under equal conditions". Accordingly, "the positive electric charge of *the nuclei of some atoms* in the substance carrying the remedy" is comparatively more than "that in the stated materials not carrying Viremedy, under equal conditions". The attraction of "some free electrons in the stated materials not carrying Viremedy (having lesser vibrational energy)" by "the nuclei of the mentioned atoms in the remedy-carrying substance (having higher positive charge)" causes the noted replacement. In this way, the exchange of "some of the said free electrons having the vibrational properties requisite for being Viremedy in the remedy-carrying substance" with "the free electrons having different vibrational properties (not requisite for being Viremedy) in the stated materials not carrying the remedy" brings about the Viremedy concentration decline. Naturally, if the Viremedy concentration decline continues, this process will finally result in the remedy annulment. In conclusion, considering the high concentrations of the free electrons in the stated materials, the differences among "*the vibrational energies of the free electrons* and also *the electric charges of the nuclei of some atoms* in the remedy-carrying substance in one hand" and "those in the stated materials (in contact with the remedy-carrying substance) on the other hand" give rise to the replacement of the said free electrons, leading to the remedy concentration decline.

The concentration decline process of Viremedy, mentioned above, has a negative acceleration. By the concentration decline in the stated positive charges in the substance carrying the remedy, the speed of the noted replacement process descents accordingly. If the Viremedy concentration decline continues, by the final drop of the remedy concentration under the respective concentration threshold, the actual carrier attribute of being Viremedy will start to be rapidly eliminated.

In short, the contact of certain materials with information-including medicines can significantly affect the concentration of the medicines. These substances are among such materials: some silicates such as opal and agate; salt; metals; graphite; sugar; alcohol; water; etc.

In general, the containers used to keep homeopathic medicines are not made of metal.

. A similar phenomenon occurs even when the aforestated materials are held well close to the mentioned medicine without any effectual barrier between them to preclude the exchange of the said free electrons in the medicine with the free electrons in the aforestated materials.

. Likewise, a decline in the concentration and strength of an information-including medicine happens when the materials not carrying the mentioned medicine and having a negative electric charge, called negatively charged materials, contact the substance carrying the medicine. A similar decline also takes place when these materials are held well close to the medicine without any effectual barrier between them to preclude the exchange of the said free electrons in the medicine with the free electrons in the negatively charged materials.

. A decline in the concentration and strength of an information-including medicine also occurs when the materials with a positive static electric charge, termed positively charged materials, contact the substance carrying the medicine. A similar decline also happens when these materials are held well close to the medicine without any effectual barrier between them to preclude the movement of the free electrons in the medicine toward the positively charged materials.

This phenomenon is caused by "the attraction of some of the said free electrons (with a negative charge) of the medicine by the positively charged materials". Since the said free electrons in the medicine (with the vibrational properties requisite for being the mentioned medicine) have higher vibrational energy and "are very loosely bound to the atomic nuclei", they can be easily attracted by the positively charged materials. This attraction leads to "the movement of them toward outside the medicine" and "the medicine concentration decline".

. Likewise, the exposure of information-including medicines to air flow, water flow, or electric current can give rise to a similar phenomenon as the replacement of the said free electrons, leading to a decline in the concentration and strength of the medicine. (Naturally, the flowing water, stated above, has not included the mentioned medicine.) [As expected, "the speed of the decline in the concentration and strength of an information-including medicine due to subjecting the medicine to water flow" would be more than "that due to subjecting the medicine to air flow under similar conditions".]

. "Immersing" certain materials like salt, agate, silver, copper, iron, gold, sugar, and the materials with a negative static electric charge "in (into)" the water carrying "Viremedy" raises the free electron concentration in the remedy, leading to the remedy strength enhancement.

Likewise, it is expected that "an increase in the concentration and strength of the remedy subsequent to immersing a piece of aluminum (aluminium) in the Viremedy-carrying water" be more than "that of immersing a *similar* piece, with the same weight, of zinc in the water carrying this remedy, under equal conditions". "The occurrence probability of the tunnel effect phenomenon and the concentration of the relatively free electrons in aluminum" are more than "those in zinc under similar conditions". Therefore, in accordance with the general model introduced in this text, it is expected that "the positive effect of immersing a piece of aluminum in the water carrying Viremedy on the concentration and strength of the remedy" be comparatively more than "that of immersing a similar piece of zinc, under equal conditions".

In consideration of the general model presented here, it is also anticipated that immersing the materials, like some "Quartz Crystals", with particular physicochemical properties as

Photoelectric, Pyroelectric, and Piezoelectric in the water carrying Viremedy can raise the remedy concentration.

In contrast, immersing the positively charged materials in the water carrying the mentioned information-including medicine reduces the medicine strength. In this case, the positively charged materials attract some of the said free electrons in the water carrying the medicine. In this way, the concentration decline in the said free electrons in the medicine is responsible for the reduction of the medicine strength.

In general, when "the free electrons obtaining the vibrational properties requisite for being a particular information-including medicine over a period of time" are more than "those losing the mentioned vibrational properties over that period", the concentration and strength of the medicine increase. Conversely, when "the free electrons obtaining the vibrational properties requisite for being a particular medicine over a period" are less than "those losing the mentioned vibrational properties over that period", the concentration and strength of the medicine decline overall.

We also experienced the stated events about the Viremedy-carrying water.

- As expressed, some substances like agate, salt (sodium chloride), iron, and graphite are good potential carriers for Viremedy, but they are not potential carriers for many homeopathic medicines. It can be explained in light of the physicochemical properties and the "primary" vibrational energies of a large number of the free electrons in these materials ("before any obtainment of any vibration patterns involving higher vibrational energies"). Considering the primary vibrational energies of a large number of the free electrons in these materials, they cannot be used to carry some homeopathic medicines.

. *Putting Viremedy in contact with a container containing a potential carrier substance not carrying the remedy, "like a glass vial containing the water not carrying Viremedy", could lead to the effectual induction of the attribute of being the remedy in the mentioned substance after a certain amount of time.* This induction has also been experienced in some of the tests already performed about any effects of Viremedy on living creatures, such as one of the in vitro experiences presented in «Appendix No. 9» of this synopsis. In the noted experience, merely placing the glass vials containing "the carriers carrying Viremedy" in contact with some containers (such as plates, flasks, etc) containing "the potential carrier substances not carrying the remedy" (as the culture medium and the like not carrying Viremedy) has led to the attribute induction of being the remedy in the mentioned carrier substances after a period.

Of note, placing different materials, as barrier materials, between "Viremedy" and "a potential carrier substance not carrying the remedy" can have different effects on the possibility and the speed of any induction and reproduction of the attribute of being Viremedy in the said carrier substance, depending on the properties of the barrier materials. The stated induction and reproduction occurred through the interaction between "the free electrons in the remedy" and "the free electrons in the mentioned barrier materials" first and the interaction between "the free electrons in the mentioned barrier materials" and "the free electrons in the said final substance" next. In this way, even the materials like glass, which are not potential carriers in the special meaning for such medicines, can somewhat conduct the attribute of being Viremedy to a substance having the ability to be a carrier in its special meaning for the remedy. [Theoretically,

the said free electrons in the medicine, considering their electromagnetic fields as the stated physical information fields, also have a direct influence on the said final substance through the barrier materials. Anyhow, this influence from a distance and through the barrier is very weak. In actuality, it cannot play any noteworthy role in the reproduction of the attribute of being the mentioned medicine.^{95]}

In the conduction process of the attribute of being an information-including medicine through a barrier material that is not a potential carrier in its special meaning for the mentioned medicine, various factors influence "the medicine reproduction possibility" and "the medicine reproduction time". The vibrational properties of the free electrons and their concentration, especially in the barrier material, are among such factors.

"The medicine reproduction possibility" means "the possibility of the induction and reproduction of the attribute of being the mentioned medicine in a substance, under the respective conditions". "The medicine reproduction time" means "the necessary minimum period for any induction and reproduction of the attribute of being the mentioned medicine in a substance, under the respective conditions".

In general, there is a negative correlation between "the possibility of and the time required for any reproduction of an information-including medicine in a substance" and "the distance between the medicine and the substance in which the attribute of being the mentioned medicine is reproduced through the information induction proceeding". Additionally, there is a positive correlation among "the possibility of and the time required for any reproduction of an information-including medicine in a substance" and "the parameters as the free electron concentration in the said substance; the concentration and the vibrational energy of the said free electrons in the medicine; etc".

- **Naturally, inducing the attribute of being an information-including medicine through a barrier made of glass or the like, e.g. by employing Viremedy, cannot be done by the use of all information-including medicines. This induction and reproduction can be accomplished only by using the medicines whose said free electrons have the vibrational energy high enough for the accomplishment of the stated induction process.**

. A similar information induction also occurs when an information-including medicine contacts the materials considered potential carriers for the mentioned medicine. **Likewise, putting information-including medicines, such as homeopathic medicines and the like, in contact with each other can lead to the noted interactions among the said wave-particles in the medicines.**

As another example, putting homeopathic medicines in contact with Viremedy converts those homeopathic medicines into Viremedy after a short time. This phenomenon comes about owing

⁹⁵ As expressed, a particular reciprocal relationship among electrons discussed in this text does not mention an especial kind of coherence among electrons labeled the Entanglement in quantum mechanics; the entanglement is supposed to be responsible for the phenomenon called Action at a Distance. [Two short subjects, for instance, concerning the Entanglement and Action at a Distance in quantum mechanics: [61.1,61.2,62].]

to the higher "vibrational energy of the said free electrons in this remedy" over "that of the said free electrons in homeopathic medicines".

- When several information-including medicines, in the form of ultra-high dilutions, of different types and/or potencies contact each other, after a certain amount of time, we will have mainly just one type of medicine in one potency. That medicine is the one having the highest vibrational energy of the said wave-particles among the several medicines contacting each other. The stated period required for this conversion depends on various parameters as the following: the types, the potencies, and the concentrations of the medicines contacting each other; the physicochemical properties of the substances carrying the medicines; the existing energy (also including the amount and the manner of applying any energy), and other related environmental circumstances; etc.

To provide an illustration, if a homeopathic medicine in the 30CH potency⁹⁶ (in the Hahnemann centesimal scale in homeopathy) contacts the same type of medicine in a higher potency like 1M (1000CH), after a certain amount of time, the homeopathic medicine in the 30CH potency will be eliminated. In this way, after the required period, we will have only one homeopathic medicine in the 1M potency.

For another example, if the homeopathic medicine Aurum metallicum in the 30CH potency contacts the homeopathic medicine Aconitum napellus in the same potency, after a certain amount of time, the homeopathic medicine Aconitum napellus in the 30CH potency will be eliminated. Thus, we will have, finally, just one homeopathic medicine as Aurum metallicum in the 30CH potency (in which "the vibrational energy of the said free electrons" is higher than "that in the homeopathic medicine Aconitum napellus in the same potency").

In the above-said examples, there has been no original material in the mentioned homeopathic medicines. (Their original materials have been eliminated through the ordinary successive dilution in the process of their production and multiplication.) Only when the particles of the original materials of different types of homeopathic medicines concurrently exist in a single mixture, the mixture can be considered a "real mixed homeopathic medicine". Anyhow, even in the case of real mixed homeopathic medicines, only one medicine among the various medicines that have been mixed is actually dominant in the vibration information reproduction of the said free electrons in other free electrons.

Unfortunately, the mentioned facts are not usually taken into consideration in presenting some of the homeopathic medicines sometimes labeled the *mixed (?) homeopathic medicines*. Likewise, in practice, these facts are not regarded in improperly placing the homeopathic medicines of different types and/or potencies adjacent to each other without adequate distance or any suitable barrier among them.

- Sometimes, the operator's state significantly changes during the period of inducing the information in a carrier by an operator to produce an intentional healing medicine. In such cases, there are actually a variety of the operator's states during the information induction procedure. Anyhow, the final produced intentional healing medicine will mainly

⁹⁶ Some of the literature, for instance, concerning this theme and the usual meaning of potency in homeopathy: [32,34].

include the physical information corresponding to just one type of state. This state is the one that the vibrational properties corresponding to it involve the highest vibrational energy of the said wave-particles in the medicine among the vibrational properties corresponding to the various states of the operator during the information induction procedure.

. As remarked, sodium chloride (NaCl), as an ionic compound, water (H₂O), as a polar compound, and metals are potential carriers, in the special meaning, for Viremedy. In the sodium chloride molecules, "the electron cloud concentration around the negative chloride ions" is more than "that around the positive sodium ion". "The Electronegativity Value of chlorine (Cl)" is higher than "that of sodium (Na)". Similarly, "the electronegativity value of oxygen (O)" is greater than "that of hydrogen (H)", bringing about the larger concentration of the electron cloud around the partially negative oxygen atom in the water molecule (H₂O). The more concentration of the electron cloud around the atoms with the higher electronegativity in such materials results in an increase in the occurrence probability of the tunnel effect phenomenon and the free electron concentration. "**The greater the difference among the electronegativity values of the atoms composing the molecules**", **the larger the polarities and electric dipole moments of the atomic bonds, the more the occurrence probability of the tunnel effect phenomenon, the higher the free electron concentration, and "the greater the possibility of being a carrier substance"**". (For instance, NaCl is a better potential carrier for Viremedy than H₂O.)

Metals generally tend to lose their valence electrons. "The electronegativity values of metals" and "the first ionization energies of metals" are lower than "those of non-metals". "The lower the ionization energy", the larger the occurrence probability of the tunnel effect phenomenon, the higher the free electron concentration, and "the more the possibility of being a carrier substance".

Of note, the contact of the materials having the electrons with low ionization energy with information-including medicines can typically affect the free electron concentration in the remedy-carrying substances. Sodium chloride, metals, some silicates like opal and agate, graphite, and sugar are among the materials having such electrons.

Immersing these materials "in" the water carrying Viremedy increases the remedy concentration. There is a positive correlation between "any effect of immersing a material in the water carrying Viremedy on the increase in the concentration and strength of the remedy" and "the free electron concentration in the immersed material".

Anyhow, "the difference among the electronegativity values of the atoms composing the material molecules" and especially "the first ionization energy of the material" are not the only parameters that determine any capability of being a potential carrier substance, in its special meaning, for each particular information-including medicine.

. Some silicates such as opal and agate are also potential carriers, in the special meaning, for Viremedy. According to the literature on Mineralogy⁹⁷, the chemical composition of agate is SiO₂. It is a subvariety of Chalcedony, which is a fibrous variety of Quartz as a crystalline Tectosilicate. It is a kind of Silicate Mineral. The chemical composition of opal is SiO₂H₂O

⁹⁷ A subject, for instance, concerning this theme: [86].

(silicon dioxide combined with water). Opal, as a hydrated form of silica, is an amorphous Tectosilicate. [The basic structural unit of all silicates is Silicon-Oxygen Tetrahedron (SiO_4)⁴⁻. "The electronegativity value of oxygen" is higher than "that of silicon". Therefore, in a silica tetrahedral structure, "the electron cloud concentration around the partially negative oxygen atoms" is more than "that around the partially positive silicon atom". A silicon-oxygen tetrahedron, as an Anionic Group, can also bond with positively charged ions named Cations. For example, the metal ions such as *aluminum ions*, magnesium ions, iron ions, potassium ions, sodium ions, and calcium ions can be among such cations in clay. Clay includes a variety of Phyllosilicate Minerals.⁹⁸] In view of the chemical compositions and the atomic and molecular structures of some silicates like opal and agate, these silicates are good potential carriers for Viremedy.

. In some of the literature concerning the physical essence and the action mechanism of homeopathic medicines, very small alterations and differences in "some nanostructural and physicochemical properties of the substances, like water and alcohol, carrying homeopathic medicines" compared with "those of the similar substances not carrying the mentioned medicines, under similar conditions" have been reported. Some of these properties are as the following: molecular spatial configuration and stereochemistry qualities; dipole moment, polarity, dielectric constant and other electrical properties such as electrical conductance and electrical impedance; electromagnetic properties and spectrographic information like Nuclear Magnetic Resonance (NMR), polarized light, ultraviolet and infrared spectroscopic information; the concentration of hydrogen ions and pH (as the increase in pH); thermoluminescence properties; the solubility pattern of certain materials; hydrodynamic behavior; etc.⁹⁹ Anyway, considering the controversial discussions in the literature regarding this theme and allowing for what will be discussed in this text, each of these reports is required to be scrutinized meticulously. [It is also worth mentioning that a wide variety of factors can cause such alterations and differences. In this text, we have not discussed all of these possible factors.¹⁰⁰]

. For instance, in some of the related literature, diverse emission patterns of electromagnetic (EM) waves have been reported for some homeopathic medicines in various types and potencies.

In consideration of the general model introduced in this text, also in a substance carrying an information-including medicine, some of the free electrons lose part of their vibrational energies and fall into the atomic orbitals through a dynamic equilibrium process. As discussed, the relatively free electrons continuously appear and disappear through the noted dynamic equilibrium process.

⁹⁸ A subject, for instance, concerning this theme: [86].

⁹⁹ Many subjects concerning this theme can also be found by searching the Web.

¹⁰⁰ In this text, we have not discussed all the possible factors that could affect some physicochemical properties of information-including medicines as well.

For instance, as an idea, some reciprocal effects of the so-called "parallel entities" of beings (living or non-living) on each other could be among such factors. These effects must be distinguished from the effects caused by other factors.

Naturally, the phenomenon mentioned above can also bring about the emission of electromagnetic waves or photons with their respective energies. The energies of these photons depend on the parameters such as the amplitude and the frequency of the free electrons (before falling into the atomic orbitals) and the difference between "the energies of the free electrons (before the fall)" and "those of the electrons after the fall". In view of that, the energies of the said photons and the intensity of the mentioned emission depend on the following parameters: the type, the potency, and the concentration of the medicines; the properties of the substances carrying the medicines; the environmental conditions; etc.

Anyhow, contrary to some reductionist and fractional (partial) standpoints about the physical essence and the action mechanism of homeopathic medicines, a slight and non-specific increase in emitting any electromagnetic waves from these medicines is, basically, not responsible for their main effects on living organisms. Like some other similar signs discussed later in this chapter, such minute and variable waves are merely some "signs" of the higher "energy level of the said free electrons in the substances carrying the mentioned medicines" compared with "that in the similar substances not carrying them, under equal conditions". These inconstant signs cannot be considered the specific and distinctive characteristic (specification) of information-including medicines. Such signs can be simply affected by a variety of factors in various direct and indirect ways. Not any kind of electromagnetic waves, any minuscule and changeable structures in the substances carrying the mentioned medicines (discussed later), or any other types of such signs are causative factors for the main effects of information-including medicines in living creatures.

. As another example, there are various statements and controversial discussions in the related literature about the following items: what is entitled the Memory of Water as an imprinted effect; the presence of some very small structures and Nanoparticles (NPs) and Nanobubbles (NBs) in the substances carrying the homeopathic medicines; and some other tiny differences in "the nanostructural and physicochemical properties of the substances carrying the medicines" in comparison with "those in the similar substances not carrying the mentioned medicines, under similar conditions".

Allowing for some of the skeptical notions¹⁰¹ about some debatable theories in what is generally termed the "memory of water", this issue should be taken into consideration in a realistic way. As noted, some very small and variable alterations and differences in "the intramolecular and intermolecular bonds and the related structures and some physicochemical properties in the substances carrying an information-including medicine" compared with "those of the similar substances not carrying the mentioned medicine, under equal conditions" are merely some *signs*. They are simply some signs of the higher "energy level of the said free electrons in the substances carrying the mentioned medicine" in comparison with "that in the similar substances not carrying the mentioned medicine, under equal conditions". These minute and variable alterations and differences in the bonds and some nanostructural and physicochemical properties of the substances carrying these medicines cannot cause the main effects of information-including medicines on living systems.

¹⁰¹ A subject, for instance, concerning this theme: [87].

For instance, "some tiny and variable alterations in the lengths and the angles of the bonds among the related atoms, as the oxygen and hydrogen atoms, in the molecules of the water or the alcohol carrying the mentioned information-including medicines" are among such slight and dynamic alterations. These alterations in the lengths and the angles of the bonds, in turn, are caused by "the alterations in the attraction and repulsion forces among the nuclei of the atoms and the related electrons in the atomic orbitals". In a substance carrying an information-including medicine, "any greater vibrational energy of the said free electrons (over that of the free electrons in the similar substance not carrying the mentioned medicine, under equal conditions)" leads to "the higher occurrence probability of the tunnel effect phenomenon" in the substance carrying the medicine. Naturally, the greater the occurrence probability of the tunnel effect phenomenon, the more the formation of the free electrons, each having its information field. Additionally, the higher occurrence probability of the tunnel effect phenomenon brings about "a comparative rise in attracting the particles with the negative charges, as the shared electrons, by the nuclei of the atoms with the greater electronegativity". Accordingly, the comparatively more attraction among those nuclei and the related electrons in the atomic orbitals results in "altering of the lengths and the angles of the intramolecular and intermolecular bonds". In this way, it leads to the stated minute and variable alterations and differences in "the atomic and molecular structure and some physicochemical properties of the substance carrying the mentioned information-including medicine" compared with "those of the similar substance not carrying the medicine, under equal conditions".

Briefly, in the water carrying an information-including medicine, any higher vibrational energy of the said free electrons and thus the higher occurrence probability of the tunnel effect phenomenon bring about "a comparative rise in attracting the shared electrons, as the particles with the negative charges, by the nuclei of the oxygen atoms". [The occurrence probability of the tunnel effect phenomenon is especially more for the electrons in the outermost shells of the oxygen atoms, having a partially negative charge in the water molecule.] This event, in turn, leads to "a comparative rise in the existing slightly positive charges around the hydrogen atoms". Therefore, "the lengths of the intramolecular bonds between the noted oxygen and hydrogen atoms in the molecules of the water carrying the mentioned medicine" are comparatively shorter than "those in the water not carrying the medicine, under equal conditions". Additionally, "the angles between the stated intramolecular O-H bonds in the molecules of the water carrying the medicine" are comparatively wider than "those in the water not carrying the mentioned medicine, under equal conditions". Accordingly, "the lengths and some other properties of the intermolecular bonds, as the Hydrogen Bonds (H Bonds) among the polar molecules of water, in the water carrying the medicine" are slightly affected as well. Thus, "the intramolecular and intermolecular bonds, the relative spatial arrangement of atoms (Stereochemistry) and the spatial configuration of the molecules, and the related physicochemical properties of the water carrying the mentioned information-including medicine" are, all, slightly affected and altered.

The stated minute and variable alterations in the bonds and so in the atomic and molecular structure of the medicine-carrying substance influence some related physicochemical properties of the substance. Anyhow, the affections and alterations stated above are very small and variable.

Any difference in the type, the potency, and/or the concentration of information-including medicines also involves some nonspecific minor differences in some nanostructural and physicochemical properties of the substances carrying these dissimilar medicines. For instance, the transmission pattern of some rays through the liquids carrying the medicines and the respective spectra are among such properties. Indeed, "different patterns of the stated diminutive alterations in the similar liquids including dissimilar information-including medicines" could also lead to "different transmission patterns of some rays through the said similar liquids including the dissimilar medicines, under equal conditions".

At the same time, the above-stated events, like the transmission of the rays through the mentioned medicine-carrying liquids, can, reciprocally, influence the occurrence probability of the tunnel effect phenomenon and the concentration and the vibrational properties of the said wave-particles in the substances carrying the medicines. Therefore, the analysis and interpretation of the results obtained from such investigations could be very complex.

Likewise, the alterations of the bonds of the medicine-carrying water in the manner stated above increases the likelihood of the formation of some very small and variable aggregations of the water molecules as some nanostructures. Naturally, the noted minuscule and changeable clusters of the water molecules and all the stated slight alterations in the bonds, atomic and molecular structure, and some physicochemical properties of the water carrying the medicine are not fixed and stable.

Of note, there is a positive correlation between "shortening of the stated intramolecular bonds together with widening of the angles of these bonds" and "the vibrational energy of the said free electrons in the substance carrying the information-including medicine".

Upon the issues presented formerly, "the stated minute and variable alterations in an information-including medicine, like Viremedy, with a higher vibrational energy of the said free electrons" must be more than "those in an information-including medicine with a lower vibrational energy of the said wave-particles, under equal conditions". For example, it is expected that "the stated alterations in the chemical bonds, the related structures, and some physicochemical properties in the Viremedy-carrying water" be more than "those in the water carrying any other types of information-including medicines". It can be explained in light of the higher "vibrational energy of the said free electrons in the Viremedy-carrying water" over "that in the water carrying any other information-including medicines (like homeopathic medicines) under equal conditions".

Anyway, as discussed recently, *the stated diminutive and variable alterations and differences in "some physicochemical properties of the Viremedy-carrying water"*, compared with "those of the water not carrying this remedy, under equal conditions", are caused by *the minute and variable alterations in the intramolecular and intermolecular bonds among the related atoms* in the water carrying the remedy. These alterations in the bonds, in turn, result from *the very small and variable alterations in the attraction and repulsion forces among the related electrons and nuclei* in the water carrying Viremedy. And, the alterations in the attraction and repulsion forces are due to *a slight increase in the occurrence probability of the tunnel effect phenomenon* in the Viremedy-carrying substance. This greater occurrence probability of the tunnel effect phenomenon is attributable to *the higher vibrational energy of the said free electrons in the water carrying Viremedy* as "the initial cause".

Various factors can affect the stated alterations and differences in the substances carrying information-including medicines. The vibrational energy of the said wave-particles in a medicine-carrying substance depends on the vibration amplitude and the vibration frequency of the said free electrons, which respectively specify the type and the potency of the medicine. Thus, the stated alterations and differences in "some physicochemical properties of the substance carrying the medicine" in comparison with "those of the similar substance not carrying the medicine, under equal conditions" also depend on the type and the potency of the medicine. In addition to the type and the potency of the medicine, there are several other factors, like the free electron concentration in the medicine-carrying substance, which can affect the stated alterations and differences.

Numerous factors can affect the occurrence probability of the tunnel effect phenomenon in a substance. For instance, applying energy to a substance increases the occurrence probability of the tunnel effect phenomenon and the free electron concentration in the substance. Accordingly, the energy application slightly affects the lengths and the angles of the bonds among the atoms and so the atomic and molecular structure and some physicochemical properties of the substance as well. For example, the occurrence probability of the tunnel effect phenomenon rises by applying energy, e.g. via shaking a liquid or subjecting a substance to some electromagnetic waves, in the so-called potentization process of homeopathic medicines in the ordinary process of the production and multiplication of these medicines. In general, "the occurrence probability of the tunnel effect phenomenon in the substances carrying the mentioned information-including medicines, especially in the medicines with a high vibrational energy of the said free electrons," is more than "that in the similar substances not carrying the medicines, under equal conditions". Anyhow, any factor, like energy application, that can increase the occurrence probability of the tunnel effect phenomenon in a substance¹⁰² can also bring about similar events and alterations due to the occurrence probability increase of the tunnel effect phenomenon.¹⁰³

As noted, there are various statements and arguable reports about some minute alterations and differences in "some nanostructural and physicochemical properties of the substances carrying homeopathic medicines" (compared with "those of the similar substances not carrying the mentioned medicines, under similar conditions, as the controls") and about the effects of some physical factors on the homeopathic medicines in various types and potencies.

By relying on the model introduced in this text to generally clarify the physical essence of information-including medicines, we can explain some very small alterations and differences in "the atomic and molecular structures and physicochemical properties of the

¹⁰² Applying energy to a substance (e.g., by shaking a liquid or subjecting a substance to some electromagnetic wave) has various effects on the substance. The occurrence probability increase of the tunnel effect phenomenon is just one of these effects.

¹⁰³ It is also worth noting that, as stated, in some cases of applying energy to homeopathic medicines, the energy application can result in not only the medicine concentration decline but also the final elimination of the attribute of being the mentioned medicine. This phenomenon is caused by severe disturbance in the vibration pattern of the said wave-particles (with the vibrational properties requisite for being the mentioned medicine) due to inappropriately applying energy. (For instance, the severe disturbance can occur subsequent to severely shaking some homeopathic medicines in high potencies.)

substances carrying the mentioned medicines" in comparison with "those of the similar substances not carrying the mentioned medicines, under equal conditions". Likewise, the effects of physical factors on the medicines can be explained in consideration of the mentioned model.

Anyway, convincingly detecting and displaying these very small and variable alterations are not simple at all. Such alterations can be influenced by many factors directly and indirectly. Any reports in detecting and displaying these alterations and differences are required to be scrutinized meticulously.

As it has formerly been dealt with measuring the concentration of information-including medicines, any detection, specification, or measurement of the stated tiny and variable alterations and minuscule and unstable structures in the substances carrying the mentioned information-including medicines is not easy. Regarding the uncertainty principle, applying any device to meet this purpose has to be done with accurately considering the influence of the used device on the ultimate result as the concentration of the said free electrons, their vibrational properties, and the stated minute and variable alterations in the bonds and the atomic and molecular structure of the substance carrying the medicine.

- *In brief:*

"The vibrational energy of a large number of the relatively free electrons and the occurrence probability of the tunnel effect phenomenon in a substance carrying an information-including medicine" are different from "those in the similar substance not carrying that information-including medicine, under equal conditions". The higher the vibrational energy of a large number of the relatively free electrons, the greater the occurrence probability of the tunnel effect phenomenon. In general, any alteration, like an increase, in the occurrence probability of the tunnel effect phenomenon in a substance slightly influences the chemical bonds, the atomic and molecular structure, and some physicochemical properties of the substance accordingly. In this way, "some diminutive and variable differences in the bonds, the atomic and molecular structure, and some physicochemical properties of a substance carrying an information-including medicine" compared with "those of the similar substance not carrying that information-including medicine, under equal conditions" can be explained.

Anyhow, as highlighted formerly, "such minute and variable alterations and differences in some nanostructural and physicochemical properties of a substance carrying an information-including medicine" in comparison with "those of the similar substance not carrying that medicine, under equal conditions" are merely some "signs". They are the signs of the different "vibrational energy level of the said free electrons in the substance carrying the medicine" compared with "that in the similar substance not carrying the medicine, under equal conditions". They cannot be the cause of the notable effects of these medicines on living beings; they are not the specific and distinctive characteristic (specification) of information-including medicines. Contrary to some reductionist and partial (fractional) standpoints and theories about the physical essence and the action

mechanism of homeopathic medicines¹⁰⁴, these non-specific signs are not responsible for the effects of information-including medicines on living organisms.

- In consideration of the issues mentioned above and the physical essence of intentional healing medicines, the human's intention, at the psyche level, can also slightly influence the occurrence probability of the tunnel effect phenomenon and thus the bonds, the atomic and molecular structure, and some physicochemical properties of the water.¹⁰⁵
- In view of the physical essence of information-including medicines, any technology employed to identify each of such medicines could also be taken into consideration to identify the others. Anyhow, some differences and particularities in this regard ought to be well noticed.
- It should be stated that, in our experiences, certain persons have reported some especial feelings (sensations) like some especial tastes and visual feelings, as the colored auras¹⁰⁶ and

¹⁰⁴ A subject, for instance, concerning this theme: [88].

¹⁰⁵ The issues mentioned in this text about the physical essence of information-including medicines do not support or refute some especial statements asserted by M. Emoto. Those especial, contentious statements, claimed by him, are about particular effects of "human intention, music, and even pictures or words (attached to or written on the water containers)" on "the structural formation of the water crystals (ice crystals) in the form of the very especial figures" introduced as the so-called "Messages From Water". [Some of the literature, for instance, concerning this theme: [89,90,91,92].]

There are various, inconsistent discussions about the Emoto's claims. In spite of supporting some of his statements by the outcomes of some controlled experiments conducted by him and colleagues, the attempts, by others, to replicate his experiences via the credible controlled studies have frequently failed.

Anyway, the particular physical event, as an increase in the occurrence probability of the tunnel effect phenomenon and its consequences in the substances (such as water, alcohol, etc) carrying the mentioned information-including medicines, noted in this text do not explain some especial statements declared by Emoto.

On the other hand, as an idea, some reciprocal effects of "the so-called parallel entities of beings (living or non-living) on each other" could be responsible for some especial events that cannot be explained by considering merely one particular kind of existence (being) with a reductionist attitude.

Such especial events could be correlated with numerous known and unknown factors. Experiencing and replicating these questionable phenomena by the controlled studies can be very complex according to the case.

Anyhow, as a plain instance, the Emoto's certain statements declared for the particular effects of "some pictures and words attached or written on the water container" on "the structural formation of the water (ice) crystals in the form of the very especial figures (claimed by Emoto)" seems fantastic. Unfortunately, owing to several causes, going to extremes and unrealistically tendencies for the complete rejection or irrational exaggeration of some especial phenomena in the related field are common.

¹⁰⁶ For example, one of the said highly sensitive persons has stated an aura with golden color for the water carrying Viremedy. She was able not only to successfully discern "the water carrying Viremedy" from "the water not carrying Viremedy" and from "the water carrying some other information-including medicines" several times but also to differentiate the waters carrying Viremedy →

some other visual feelings, for the mentioned information-including medicines. Those certain persons have been highly sensitive to information-including medicines. The especial feelings reported by them are not the same as the usual sensations of objects such as the "usual" tastes, visual sensations and colors, smells, sounds, and senses of touch of substances, which are initiated at the soma level.

These especial feelings have been useful in some of our investigations about the physical essence of information-including medicines like Viremedy. We have prudently benefitted from this especial ability of some of the said highly sensitive persons in some experiences.¹⁰⁷ "These experiences have been repeated several times." The experiences have been done after several tests to evaluate any capability of the said persons in reliably differentiating "the substances carrying the mentioned medicines, like the Viremedy-carrying water," from "the similar substances not carrying those medicines, like the water not carrying Viremedy, under similar conditions". [As a fact, in practice, *only a few* of the several highly sensitive persons to information-including medicines have been able to successfully discern the tap water carrying Viremedy from the tap water not carrying the remedy, under similar conditions, multiple times. Of note, the said persons with a high sensitivity to such medicines are sometimes known as the people also having some especial abilities labeled Clairvoyance (as a general term). Allowing for our experiences with some of these highly sensitive persons, some other feelings of them could be stronger as well.]

As stated, also in the medicine-carrying substances, some of the free electrons lose part of their vibrational energies and fall into the atomic orbitals through the noted dynamic equilibrium process (through which the free electrons continuously appear and disappear). This phenomenon leads to the emission of photons with their respective energies, depending on the specific case. Likewise, there are minute differences among some nanostructural and physicochemical properties of "a substance carrying an information-including medicine" and "the similar substance not carrying that medicine, under equal conditions".

In consideration of the points remarked above, "the direct effects of the matter of a medicine-carrying substance (at the level of matter) on an observer's soma, like the soma of the one called the seer," are not exactly the same as "those of the similar substance not carrying the mentioned

→ in different concentrations. (For instance, "the colored aura reported by her for the water carrying Viremedy with a higher concentration" was bigger than "that for the water carrying Viremedy with a lower concentration".) Likewise, the branching spread pattern of the attribute of being Viremedy through the substance after trickling a drop of the water carrying the remedy into the water not carrying Viremedy has been reported by her. Such reports, by highly sensitive and reliable persons, were notable.

¹⁰⁷ Anyhow, taking notice of some points is also important in doing such experiences with the said highly sensitive persons.

For instance, conducting this kind of experience by employing homeopathic medicines could lead to the "proving" of the medicines. The frequent "proving" of homeopathic medicines could bring on the related harms according to the case. (In such cases, Viremedy can also be used to prevent or remove these possible adverse effects.)

Anyhow, conducting these experiences with Viremedy does not cause any adverse effects.

medicine on the soma, under equal conditions". Similarly, the direct effects of the matter (materials) of the substances carrying diverse information-including medicines, under equal conditions, on the soma are not identical.

Anyway, "the mechanisms that are responsible for sensing some especial feelings, like the so-called seeing what is named the Aura of a non-living or living object or sensing other similar especial feelings, by the highly sensitive persons" are not "those responsible for sensing the usual sensations, which are initiated at the soma level".

It seems that "the direct influence of the parallel entity of a non-living object or the parallel body of a living object on the parallel body of a highly sensitive person" has a key role in sensing the aura by him/her. This effect is aside from the effects, discussed formerly, due to the rendition of some physical information, as the vibration amplitude and frequency of the free electrons, of a substance into the corresponding biotic qualities via the parallel body. The mentioned general mechanism also holds true for sensing some other similar especial feelings of a non-living or living object by a highly sensitive person.

Besides, the outset process of the stated rendition of some physical information of the substance, as the information-including medicine, into the corresponding biotic qualities by the parallel body could be together with some especial feelings in various forms. (Any rendition of some physical information of the substance into the corresponding biotic qualities "through the parallel body" and any accompanied feelings can be considered the direct influences of the matter on the parallel body of the living being.)

The especial feelings, discussed in this part, are the combined consequences of a variety of effects taking place in various ways at the diverse levels. Indeed, such especial feelings are the resultant combinations of a mixture of effects, combining in the mind, such as the following: "the direct influence of the parallel entity of the non-living object or the parallel body of the living object on the highly sensitive person's parallel body" and "the direct influences of the matter of the non-living object or the soma of the living object on the highly sensitive person's parallel body and soma". The ultimate especial feelings of objects, reported by a highly sensitive person, are the resultant combination of all the mentioned various impressions "in his/her mind".

The general point mentioned above also holds true for sensing the especial feelings of an information-including medicine by a highly sensitive person. Various influences, in combination with each other, ultimately result in the formation of the stated especial feelings in the mind: "the direct influence of the *parallel entity* of the substance carrying the medicine on the *parallel body* of the highly sensitive person" along with "the direct influences of the matter of the substance carrying the medicine on his/her *parallel body and soma*". Anyway, versus the usual sensations, which are mainly initiated at the soma level, they are mainly initiated at the parallel body level.

Various especial feelings have been reported by the persons with a high sensitivity to such medicines subsequent to placing the packs containing Viremedy, especially for the first time, "within the central area of their soles (under the feet)". These especial feelings have been among them: temporarily feeling a kind of warmth, moving upward, in the feet (A similar especial feeling, as temporarily feeling the warmth, in the hands has also been reported after putting the packs containing Viremedy, especially for the first time, within the central area of the palms); a certain flow (stream), as the warmth flow, from the feet

toward the head along the back spine; an especial sense of pressure and/or paresthesia (paraesthesia) on the top of the head, etc. [In some so-called spiritual traditions and modalities of CAM like yoga, this zone on the top of the head at the soma level is believed to be especially linked to the site termed the Sahasrara chakra at the parallel body level. The noted site has also been considered the seventh primary chakra, also named the Crown Chakra.] Additionally, some changes, like color changes, in the auras of the individuals taking Viremedy have been reported by some people, who are called clairvoyants. Such especial feelings ensuing the application of Viremedy can be taken into consideration allowing for the issues stated before and some discussions presented in some spiritual traditions and modalities of CAM. [Some of these reports also indicate the sites of the parallel body at them "the *outset* process of the stated rendition of some physical information of the substance carrying Viremedy, in the said packs containing the remedy, into the corresponding biotic qualities via the parallel body" mainly occurs.]

- There are various reciprocal effects among the so-called parallel entities of beings, living and non-living. As an idea, these dynamic interactions could also be responsible for some questionable phenomena in the related field.¹⁰⁸
- It is clear that the especial feelings discussed above must be well differentiated from various types of "fantastic imagination".

¹⁰⁸ As an idea, some questionable especial phenomena in the related field, like those that have been stated in some debatable reports [93,94], might be due to the interactions among the diverse, parallel kinds of existence ("parallel entities"). Anyhow, some of these experiences are in question, and they should be replicated if possible.

Maybe, by more development of some noteworthy viewpoints and theories in modern physics, such as String Theory and M-Theory and some related topics like the parallel universes and parallel existences, etc, the association and various methodical relationships among the said parallel entities of living systems could be better explained in the future. [Anyway, as remarked, in this text, we do not deal with those discussable theories and issues in modern physics.]

IV) The Origin of Viremedy:

- Information-including medicines arise from various origins.

The origins of homeopathic medicines are as the following: herbs (whole plants and the various derivatives of plants, which are pathological or non-pathological); animals (whole animals and the various derivatives of animals such as animal tissues, secretions, and excretions, which can be pathological or non-pathological); minerals (simple minerals and complex minerals, natural minerals and synthetic minerals); human derivatives (like human tissues, secretions, and excretions, which can be pathological or non-pathological); intestinal flora and other microbe cultures; allergens (such as dust and flowers pollen); drugs (like Aspirin and Penicillin); magnetism (natural and unnatural); electricity (natural, such as thunderbolt, and unnatural); sunlight; moonlight; X-ray; etc.¹⁰⁹ ¹¹⁰,

Similar to some of the medications that are used in the traditional medicine of various nations, some homeopathic medicines arise from some substances located in certain places.¹¹¹ For example, the original material of the homeopathic medicine labeled Sanicula Aqua is the water of a spring named Sanicula, in Ottawa, Canada. Likewise, the water of some other springs, such as Carlsbad (in western Bohemia, Czech Republic), Vichy (in France), Wiesbaden (in Germany), and Levico (in Italy), are employed as the original materials of the respective homeopathic medicines.

- **The origin of Viremedy is the substances subjected (exposed) to certain *information domains*. It is believed that such domains exist in some special places, such as some so-called holy places, and around certain beings... Some especial virtues like healing effects have been stated, "truly or untruly", for each of these places and beings.**

Such places and substances have also been presented and respected in various cultures and nations. For instance, some healing effects have been claimed—truly or untruly—for some of these so-called holy places and the substances located in these places. Naturally, there are various opinions about any especial effects of such certain places and substances. Upon some views, any remedial effects of these places and substances are merely due to some of the psychic influences anchored in the beliefs of the people who believe in the holiness of them. On the other hand, some

¹⁰⁹ Some of the literature, for instance, also concerning this theme: [27,28,29,30,31,32,33,34,35].

¹¹⁰ The use indications of some of the medicinal substances employed in some modalities of traditional medicines, like Persian Medicine (also labeled Unani Medicine, Arabic Medicine, etc), are similar to the use indications of the homeopathic medicines arising from those substances. With this in mind, some homeopaths believe that one of the sources of homeopathic medicines has been the substances employed in some traditional medicines.

Similar to the case of homeopathic medicines, merely putting some of the medicinal substances used in some CAM modalities, like Persian Medicine, within the stated more sensitive zones, especially linked to the parallel body, could result in the corresponding biological events in the totality of the living system, depending on the case.

¹¹¹ A subject, for instance, also concerning this theme: [32].

others believe in some special virtues, for some of these places and substances, besides the influences that could be caused by the psychological effects mentioned latter. The notions about this issue are controversial as well. Anyhow, here, we do not deal with the divergent and contentious opinions about each of such places and substances and some especial virtues stated for them because of any reason.

Likewise, some other related issues as the following have been claimed and discussed in the related literature: the objective effects of placement of a substance in certain places on some physicochemical properties of the substance (at the level of matter)¹¹²; the effects of certain situations, like those termed the Geopathic Zones, on well-being¹¹³; the objective effects of intention and the like, occurring at the psyche level (in its broad sense), on some materials, their physicochemical properties, and the related phenomena, at the level of matter¹¹⁴; etc.

- In consideration of the model presented to generally clarify the physical essence of information-including medicines, all the aforesaid substances that had been subjected to the stated certain information domains were, then, put in contact with (abutting, adjoining) "one" suitable carrier. In this way, it became possible to gain access to an information-including medicine in which the vibrational energy of a large number of the mentioned free electrons was the highest of the vibrational energies of the said wave-particles in the substances that had been exposed to the various information domains. Possibly, this special vibration pattern corresponds to the health course in living creatures.

It should also be remarked that, upon an especial view of the existence, the basis of the special dynamic, harmonious and wide-ranging state termed health course is basically general for all living creatures.¹¹⁵

- To experiment whether we really had got access to the remedy having the physical information corresponding to the health course or not, the appropriate experiences had to be done. It was necessary to frequently conduct the suitable, controlled experiences to evaluate the overall effects of the mentioned information-including medicine on the "vitality" of various living organisms to different stresses. [Such expedient Bioassays, which are performed on living systems, can also be taken into consideration to assay the attribute of being Viremedy.]
- By relying on the model introduced in this text, this remedy was multiplied and concentrated by employing suitable materials and methods.

Some of the experienced ways to enrich Viremedy and improve its effect and durability have been formerly mentioned and discussed in this text. This remedy can simply be multiplied in suitable carriers like water, sugar, salt, metals, some silicates such as opal and

¹¹² A subject, for instance, concerning this theme: [47].

¹¹³ Three subjects, for instance, concerning this theme [95,96,97].

¹¹⁴ Some of the literature, for instance, concerning this theme: [36,37,38,39,40,41,42,43,44,45,46,47,48].

¹¹⁵ In general, any being having sufficient consciousness, like a human, has the "potential" to induce (induct) the physical information corresponding to the health course in living creatures in a suitable carrier.

agate, etc. The multiplication of Viremedy is partially similar to the multiplication of homeopathic medicines. However, multiplying this remedy can be done much easier and without any need for the dilution that is normally done through the ordinary process of the production, potentization, and multiplication of homeopathic medicines anyway. Likewise, more kinds of materials can be used, as the carriers in the special meaning, in multiplying and applying Viremedy, and "its endurance against various physical and chemical factors" is considerably more than "that of homeopathic medicines".

- As stated, along with "enhancing the remedy strength", endeavors were made to improve "the methods of its multiplication and application" and "the appropriate ways of possibly using other treatments accompanied by this basic and general remedy with a holistic and integrative attitude". Additionally, some points and regulations in the clinical use of Viremedy and the management of patients within the framework of "Vitherapy" were defined, and the related experiences and findings were compiled.
- Gaining access to Viremedy has been feasible based on a special view and attitude to some principal themes as the following: entity, human, life, health (order), illness (disorder), healing, etc. The mentioned special view has also been embodied in a certain holistic and integrative healing system and its general, versatile tool as Viremedy.

- *In brief:*

The origin of Viremedy is the substances subjected to certain information domains that some especial virtues like healing effects have been stated, truly or untruly, for them. The efforts to reach Viremedy and overcome the related challenges have been made based on a special view and attitude to some principal themes. [For instance, prior to any try to get access to Viremedy and doing the related activities, "a belief in the possibility of the existence of such a unique remedy" has been necessary as a prerequisite.] Likewise, reaching this remedy and finding suitable ways to multiply, keep, and use it necessitated a comprehensive theory on the physical essence and the mechanisms of the actions of information-including medicines regarding an interdisciplinary approach. In this manner, Viremedy, as a basic, general information-including remedy, was accessible.

V) *Some Controlled Experiments Conducted About any Effects of Viremedy on Vitality:*

- As remarked, the positive effect of Viremedy use on the vitality of living beings and their resistance to different stresses has been objectively demonstrated in controlled studies as well. Several non-human studies about any effects of Viremedy on vitality have been conducted on various types of living creatures with different grades of the parallel body development. Such simple experiments have been performed on animals, plants, fungi¹¹⁶, and some living beings whose previous generation had already received Viremedy.

Naturally, they have been carried out within the framework of the possibilities, limitations, and constraints existing at the time of studies.

¹¹⁶ In the study of "Viremedy Effect on the Vitality of a Kind of Fungus", as a preliminary, true, fungus experimental experience (in 1999) [17] [Appendix No. 8], applying Viremedy has exerted a debatable, minute positive effect on the extent of growth & reproduction in the presence of the existing stresses, particularly as the imposed chemical stress, in the tested fungus (*Fusarium oxysporum*). All the same, despite using the remedy in a very high relative extent, applying Viremedy has could lead to just a debatable, slight positive effect on the vitality of the tested fungus (compared with the total positive effect of the remedy use on the vitality of plants, animals, and especially humans). It can be explained in light of the low degree of development & complexity of the parallel body of fungus. Anyway, it has been recommended to reproduce the study of any effects of Viremedy on the vitality of fungi. [Of note, it is also expected that in any study about any effects of Viremedy on the vitality of fungi by using "the current version of Viremedy", no significant effect can be observed. The reason for this expectation has been expressed later.]

[As stated, in addition to conducting the mentioned studies, a preliminary, interventional experience has also been conducted about "any Effect of Viremedy on the Vitality of a Kind of Bacterium". The *Bacillus thuringiensis* (Bt) bacterium in the experimental group was subjected to Viremedy by cultivating the bacterium in the culture medium carrying the remedy. The same bacterium in the control group, whose culture medium did not carry Viremedy, was not exposed to Viremedy. Upon the results, at least with our possibilities and limitations, we could not distinguish any difference between "the mean of the radial growth diameters of the *Bacillus thuringiensis* (Bt) bacteria in the experimental group" and "that in the control group under similar conditions" in the presence of the imposed chemical stress as a certain dose of a bactericidal agent. (This *in vitro* experience has been performed in the Pathology Division of the Plant Protection Department of the Agricultural and Natural Resources College of the University of Tehran, in Karaj-Iran, in 1999.) The outcome can be explained in light of the positive correlation between "the total effect degree of using an information-including medicine" and "the degree of development & complexity of the parallel body of the living creature receiving the medicine". Likewise, it is expected that, in the studies about any effects of information-including medicines on living creatures, "any effects of such medicines on eukaryotes (as animals, plants, fungi, and protists)" be overall higher than "those on prokaryotes (as archaea and bacteria) under similar conditions".]

Some discussions in this regard have also been presented in the «Appendix No. 8» of this synopsis.

For instance, the use effects of Viremedy in the rise of vitality, as a general increase in the fulfillment degree of biotic capabilities, in various living beings have already been experienced in these simple studies too:

- ✓ Using Viremedy has notably exerted statistically significant positive effects on the resistance of the tested animals (mice) to the imposed biological stresses and the survival of the mice after imposing the stresses. The biological stresses were severe infections with Herpes simplex type 1 virus (HSV-1), Toxoplasma gondii (RH strain) parasite, and Salmonella typhimurium bacterium, as the instances of the three types of infectious organisms. (Likewise, there has been a positive correlation between "the ultimate impact of using Viremedy" and "the period of the remedy application".)¹¹⁷ [Appendix No. 1]
- ✓ Viremedy has notably exerted a statistically significant positive effect on the resistance of the tested animals (mice) to the imposed chemical stress and the survival of the mice after imposing the stress. The chemical stress was a severe, acute poisoning with "Isoniazid".¹¹⁸ [Appendix No. 2]
- ✓ Viremedy has notably exerted a statistically significant positive effect on the resistance of the tested animals (mice) to the imposed chemical stress and the survival of the mice after imposing the stress. The chemical stress was a severe, acute poisoning with "Natrium Cyanide".¹¹⁹ [Appendix No. 3]
- ✓ Viremedy has notably exerted a statistically significant positive effect on the resistance of the tested animals (chicken) to the imposed chemical stress and the survival of the chicken after imposing the stress. The chemical stress was severe, subacute poisoning with "sodium chloride".¹²⁰
- ✓ Viremedy has exerted statistically significant positive effects in "decreasing the speed (pace) of withering due to the existing stresses" and "increasing the speed (pace) and extent of growth & development in the presence of the stresses" in the tested plants (bean plants). The stresses were nutrient deficiency and insufficient space for growth.¹²¹ Similar effects, due to applying Viremedy, have also been observed in the case of some other types of plants

¹¹⁷ The paper concerning this topic: [10].

¹¹⁸ The paper concerning this topic: [11].

¹¹⁹ The paper concerning this topic: [12].

¹²⁰ *The study of "Viremedy Effect on Severe, Subacute Poisoning With Natrium Sodium in Chickens", as a preliminary, true, animal experimental experiment, has been conducted in "the Razi Research Institute in Karaj-Iran" in 2006–2007 by Nemati N, Fereidouni S, and Esmaeili K. [Unpublished Data]*

¹²¹ The paper concerning this topic: [15].

as wheat, barley, lentil, pea (chickpea), green maash (mung bean), and another variety of bean.¹²², ¹²³ [Appendix No. 4 and Appendix No. 5]

✓ Viremedy has exerted a statistically significant positive effect on "the fulfillment degree of the biotic capabilities as productivity (yielding) in the presence of the environmental stresses, like the low light, the low temperature, and the rather low capacity of the pots of the plants," in the tested plants (bean plants).¹²⁴ [Appendix No. 6]

✓ Using Viremedy in "the previous generation" of the bean plants has led to statistically significant positive effects in "decreasing the speed of withering due to the existing stresses" and "increasing the speed and extent of growth & development in the presence of the stresses" in the plants. [The stresses were severe nutrient deficiency (soil shortage) and the low space for growth, and the plants did not receive Viremedy.]¹²⁵ [Appendix No. 7]

✓ Viremedy has boosted the peripheral extensive necrosis of "the cancer tumors" as Murine Fibrosarcoma (WEHI-164) tumor and Murine Spontaneous Mammary Adenocarcinoma tumor in the laboratory mice.¹²⁶ Additionally, this remedy has affected the reproduction process of Murine Fibrosarcoma (WEHI-164) Cells in the culture medium carrying Viremedy.¹²⁷ Likewise, it has caused some fluctuations in the mitochondrial activity and the reproduction process of "the cancer cells" as Human Breast Adenocarcinoma (MCF-7) cells and Murine Spontaneous Mammary Carcinoma (4T1) cells in the culture medium carrying the remedy.¹²⁸ [Appendix No. 9]

- Some instances of the positive effect of Viremedy on the vitality of various types of plants, also including the plants whose previous generation had received Viremedy, have been shown in pictures 1 and 2.

¹²² The paper concerning this topic: [15].

¹²³ *In addition to "the more resistance and longevity of the plants receiving (being subjected to) Viremedy" compared with "those of the similar plants not receiving the remedy, under similar conditions", the bean bushes receiving Viremedy demonstrated comparatively more stability and greenness through the stage of withering overall. In the case of the plants receiving the remedy, "the phase of withering (death), due to the stresses," came later, and it was comparatively shorter than "that of the similar plants not receiving Viremedy, under similar conditions," in total.*

¹²⁴ The paper concerning this topic: [16].

¹²⁵ The paper concerning this topic: [17].

¹²⁶ The paper concerning this topic: [13].

¹²⁷ The paper concerning this topic: [13].

¹²⁸ The paper concerning this topic: [14].

Picture 1) Some Instances of the Positive Effect of the Continual Use of Viremedy (Bio-remedy) on the Vitality (Such as "the Resistance to the Stresses as Severe Nutrient Deficiency and the Lack of Space for Growth" and "the Speed and Extent of Growth & Development in the Presence of the Mentioned Stresses" in This Case), Within the Nature Framework of the Living Creature, in Various Types of Plants



- The groups were temporarily placed near each other to photograph.
- The plants in the experimental groups (case groups), compared with the similar plants in the corresponding control groups, demonstrated "comparatively more stability and greenness through the stage of withering" overall. In the case of the plants receiving Viremedy, "the phase of withering (death), due to the stresses," came later, and it was comparatively shorter than "that of the similar plants not receiving the remedy, under similar conditions," in total.

**Picture 2) The Positive Effect of Viremedy (Bio-remedy) on the Vitality
(such as "the Resistance to the Stresses as Severe Nutrient Deficiency and
the Lack of Space for Growth" and "Growth & Development in the Presence of the
Existing stresses" in This Case), Within the Nature Framework of the Living Creature, in the
Plants Whose Previous Generation Had Been Irrigated With the Tap Water Carrying the Remedy**



- None of the bean plants, in the case and the control groups, in this experiment were irrigated with the Viremedy-carrying water. They have not received (been subjected to) the remedy.

- As highlighted, there is a positive correlation between "the total effect degree of using any parallel body treatment like an information-including medicine" and "the degree of development & complexity of the parallel body of the living creature undergoing the treatment". In general, "the degree of development & complexity of the parallel body in the human being" is considerably more than "that in other types of living organisms". Accordingly, "the total effects of information-including medicines on humans" are much higher than "those on other types of living systems like animals". In the same way, "the total effects of such medicines on animals" are higher than "those on plants", and higher on "plants" than on "fungi", and higher on "fungi" than on "bacteria", and higher on "bacteria" compared with on "viruses", overall.

Anyway, in many cases, non-human studies are more feasible than clinical trials, which are performed on humans. As stated, the non-human studies are carried out on living organisms excluding humans; they are carried out on animals, plants, fungi, etc. By benefitting from such studies, it is possible to overcome some of the difficulties and problems of clinical trials. However, the above-said point in different efficacies of using an information-including medicine in various types of living creatures ought to be noticed in conducting and analyzing the *in vivo* studies about any effects of information-including medicines on living organisms.

- The tests mentioned above have been conducted using the former versions of Viremedy whose potencies were less than the potency of the current version of the remedy.

As expressed, in view of the physical essence and the action mechanism of Viremedy "as an information-including medicine", by the remedy potency rise over the years, its effect on humans has much increased but its effect on other types of living creatures, like plants, has decreased in total. It has been experienced through the years in the clinical practices using the remedy in humans and in the non-human experiments performed employing Viremedy (also including the plant experiments conducted in 2021-22). [The plant experiences in 2021-22 have been carried out on chickpea, black maash (urdbean, *Vigna mungo*, black gram), green maash (mung bean, *Vigna radiata*, green gram), and bean.] This fact can be explained in light of the higher "degree

of development & complexity of the parallel body of the human being" in comparison with "that of other types of living creatures". In the case of humans, contrary to the cases of other types of living beings, the remedy potency rise has led to a rise in "the sublevel of the parallel body, of the human receiving Viremedy, at which the initial main effect of the remedy mostly occurs". This important point ought to be well noticed in any experiments, *in vivo* or *in vitro*, performed using Viremedy.

Of note, we have never, even in the past, been able to detect any effect of Viremedy on bacteria. **In particular, given the very high potency of the current version of Viremedy, any effect of the remedy current version on the microorganisms such as bacteria, viruses, and the like can be ignored.**

- **In general, in the case of holistic treatments like Viremedy, *in vivo* studies are highly preferred to *in vitro* studies. It is especially true for the treatments whose initial main effects take place at the parallel body level.**
- Being a serious part of medical science widely used by the public will be possible only by relying on unambiguous relevant facts. Scientific acceptance requires valid and reliable evidence. The appropriate reproducible controlled experiments suitably designed and performed to correctly evaluate the degree of "vitality" in credible centers are crucial for the refinement and development of CAM modalities having a holistic attitude. There are many claims in the field of CAM that do not rely on reality. At the present time, what is incorrectly called Energy Medicine (which is, in fact, Parallel Body Medicine), homeopathy, and many other CAM modalities are considered the kinds of "pseudoscience (pseudo-science)" and "pseudomedicine (pseudo-medicine)" in the skeptical literature¹²⁹; they have been considered "Untested (Unapproved)". As emphasized, regarding an evidence-based approach, facts, rather than words, are the final judge. Indubitably demonstrating the true effectiveness of an information-including medicine, like Viremedy, in objectively raising vitality in a highly credible and prestigious center can put an end to the long-standing and contentious discussions surrounding effectiveness of information-including medicines. **For the first time, by using Viremedy, "unequivocally" demonstrating the true effectiveness of an information-including medicine in particular and what is termed parallel body medicine in general in replicable controlled animal studies has been feasible.**

Performing such non-human experimental studies "at a low price" can also be taken into consideration as a prelude to providing the necessary possibilities and resources to conduct more expensive studies about the effects of applying this basic remedy in tackling disorders & diseases, especially the complex and multifaceted ones. In this way, it can facilitate addressing the existing serious problems and presenting effectual and feasible solutions to the dilemmas like some emerging diseases such as COVID-19.

It is naturally preferred that such controlled replicable experiments be conducted or reproduced in highly credible and prestigious centers (also acceptable to some serious opponents of CAM in

¹²⁹ For the instances of the skeptical literature, it is possible to search on Wikipedia for the words and phrases like Homeopathy, Energy Medicine, Alternative Medicine, Complementary Medicine (CM), Complementary and Alternative Medicine (CAM), Holistic Medicine, Integrated Medicine (IM) Integrative Medicine (IM), Anthroposophical Medicine (Anthroposopathic Medicine), Functional Medicine, and the like.

the scientific community) under the rigorous supervision of appropriate inspectors as well as clearly announcing the results through the relevant scientific publications.¹³⁰ Otherwise, the parallel body medicine in general and information-including medicines in particular will remain under the shadow. A decisive verdict by the scientific community, especially in the arena of CAM, is conceivable only by relying on undeniable and explicit facts.

- It is clear that further, exhaustive studies are necessary for the detailed clarification of the effects of Viremedy. Naturally, more work on this remedy can develop the relevant knowledge and skill.

- Considering the possibilities and priorities, it is suggested to conduct more experiences about the effects of Viremedy in the prevention and therapy of various disorders and diseases such as the following: widespread infectious diseases like COVID-19 as the infection caused by the novel coronavirus 2019 (SARS-CoV-2)¹³¹, infections caused by influenza A virus subtype H1N1 and influenza A virus subtype H5N1 (bird flu, chicken influenza), Ebola virus disease (EVD) and Nipa virus disease (NVD), AIDS, tuberculosis, malaria; malignancies; narcotics addictions; neurodegenerative diseases such as multiple sclerosis (MS) and amyotrophic lateral sclerosis (ALS); diabetes; hepatitis; congenital and hereditary diseases; psychic maladies; disorders caused by the contaminants and ever-increasing environmental stresses like chemical, physical, biotic, and psychic stresses; and so on. In such experiences, Viremedy can be used alone and/or together with other treatments *with a holistic and integrative attitude*.¹³²

- In conducting such non-human experimental studies about any effects of Viremedy on living creatures, some related points ought to be considered. For instance:

- The external surfaces of any metal parts of the remedy containers must be well covered by the impenetrable layers of the materials that are not considerable potential carrier substances, in the special meaning, for Viremedy. In consideration of the physical essence of Viremedy, this covering prevents the remedy concentration decline due to the contact of any metal parts of the containers containing the water carrying Viremedy with air flow. Using various methods to well cover the external surfaces of any metal parts of the water containers by employing any appropriate coverings, such as the impenetrable layers made of suitable plastics, can be taken into consideration according to the case. (Anyhow, to provide similar

¹³⁰ For example, a call for introducing a highly credible center ready to conduct (reproduce) a funded simple animal study about "Viremedy use effect on the laboratory animals mortality ensuing a severe biotic stress (such as Influenza virus), with and without vaccination, and subsequent to a severe, acute stress" has been made in this paper: [20].

¹³¹ The New Coronavirus 2019 is also termed SARS-CoV-2, Novel Coronavirus 19 (2019), 2019-nCoV, nCoV-2019, 19-nCoV, nCoV-19, 2019-COVI, COVI-2019, 19-COVI, COVI-19, etc.

¹³² In consideration of the mentioned "holistic and integrative attitude", the effect of Viremedy on vitality and in combating various disorders can also be taken into consideration together with appropriately noticing some notable findings and discussions in the fields such as the following: Precision Medicine (Personalized Medicine, Individualized Medicine), Gene Therapy, Epigenetics (Paragenetics), Stem-Cell Therapy, Nanomedicine, Technological Medicine, Network Medicine, Community Medicine, Translational Medicine, *Convergence Medicine*, etc. (It can also be useful in developing vitherapy.)

conditions for the experimental and control groups, the water containers in the control groups ought to be similar to the containers of the experimental groups¹³³.)

- It is preferred that the experimental group and the control group be kept in "separate places with a sufficient distance between them" *if feasible*. This recommendation has been suggested to avoid any problematic interactions between "the group of experimental receiving Viremedy" and "the group of control not receiving the remedy". (The certain interaction entitled the "Vicinity Effect" in this text is an instance of such interactions.) Anyway, "the water containers used for the experimental group are required to be strictly separated from the water containers used for the control group".
- In some cases, it is better that "the living creatures in the experimental group" do not be of the same progenitor of "those in the control group" *if possible*. This recommendation has been suggested to decrease the occurrence possibility of an especial phenomenon here labeled the "Cohort Phenomenon". [This phenomenon has been noted in this synopsis in the section titled «The Action Mechanism of Homeopathic Medicines». Anyhow, to date, we have not seen any report clearly stating the noteworthy occurrence of this effect in living organisms except the human.]
- Any risk of "the remedy concentration decline" in the water carrying Viremedy must be well noticed. This risk can be substantially decreased or eliminated by "*appropriately placing some expedient remedy vials or remedy packs, with the fitting shape and size, on the inferior part of the containers containing the Viremedy-carrying water in the experimental group*" or "*immersing them in the containers containing the water carrying Viremedy in the experimental group*". For instance, the remedy vials or packs, mentioned above, can be the fitting glass vials or phials containing the suitable materials, like salt and a saturated solution of salt in water, carrying Viremedy, or other appropriate forms of the remedy vials or packs with the fitting shape and size. [*Each of these two simple and convenient methods can also be employed as the main method of applying Viremedy in the studies. In this way, there is no need to add any substance to the drinking water of the animals in the experimental groups to induce (induct) the attribute of being Viremedy in the water.*]
- The relevant points in using Viremedy are required to be considered according to the case. These tips can be among such points: continuously keeping the remedy concentration at a high level (e.g., by expediently utilizing certain substances like agate crystals and/or via applying energy to the containers and packs containing Viremedy); benefitting from the suitable methods of the remedy application; "using Viremedy for an appropriate amount of time", etc. [It is also worth noting that the curves of the positive correlations of "the total effect of the remedy use" with "the concentration of Viremedy" and with "the period of using Viremedy" are not linear. In other words, the slopes of the curves of the mentioned positive correlations are not constant; they are typically decrescent (declining) overall.]
- In some studies about the effects of Viremedy on the resistance of animals to biological stresses and in combating disorders like infectious diseases, cancer, and the like, the animals in the experimental group may also be affected by a gradual decline in the consumption of the water carrying Viremedy by those animals. Through a vicious circle, the sickness and

¹³³ In the literature pertaining to controlled studies, what is called Experimental Group have also been termed Treatment Group, Intervention Group, Test Group, Case Group, Verum Group, etc.

weakness of the animals suffering from the mentioned disorders could bring on the consumption reduction of the drinking water carrying Viremedy, and the reduction in receiving the remedy, in turn, leads to more sickness and weakness of the animals and thus more decline in the consumption of the drinking water carrying Viremedy. This possibility ought to be noticed in similar studies as well.

Allowing for the point noted above, concurrently applying the various methods of Viremedy application, e.g. by appropriately placing any expedient large remedy packs in the cages of animals, can be taken into consideration according to the case.

- By applying Viremedy via the method named the "Inserting Method" in this remedy, the remedy can be "continuously" used in great extent "in a constant way". (However, applying Viremedy only by this method could not be sufficient in many cases.)
- In view of the action mechanism of Viremedy, it is also necessary to pay appropriate attention to the events that could result from the remedy use. The occurrences called emergence and discharge are among such events. Any consequences of the mentioned events through employing Viremedy are required to be noticed in the studies about any effects of the remedy on living beings.
- Using inbred animals is not recommended in the in vivo studies in which the total performance of the immune system has a crucial role. A basic defect in the cellular immunity, e.g. in the immune cells termed Natural Killer Cells (NK Cells), of inbred animals reduces the efficacy of applying Viremedy in these experiments. Any positive effect of the remedy use in combating infectious diseases, malignancies, and the like is thanks to "a general increase in the fulfillment degree of biotic capabilities, like the total performance of natural regulatory and healing operations at the various levels, within the framework of the nature and innate potentialities of the living creature". Therefore, any basic defect in the immune system of inbred animals decreases the efficacy of using Viremedy or any other appropriate holistic treatment in battling disorders like malignancies in the studies.
- By employing the current version of Viremedy instead of the remedy former versions in the non-human experiments and the in vitro tests, "the differences among the experimental groups and the control groups" could be fewer than "those in the former similar experiments" according to the case. "The potency of the current version of Viremedy" is higher than "that of the remedy former versions". Therefore, "the total effect of the current version of Viremedy on humans" is more than "that of the remedy former versions on humans" and is less than "that of the remedy former versions on non-human living organisms and on the cells isolated from a multicellular living system as a human". [In general, the higher "potency of the current version of Viremedy", than "that of the same type of remedy used some years earlier in similar studies", could lead to the lower effectiveness of the remedy, also in the control of the emergence event, in non-human experiments.]

VI) Viremedy Use:

- As a rule, "the necessary continuity in sufficiently using Viremedy" is essential for any acceptable accomplishment of the process of holistic healing actuated by using this remedy. Regardless of any problems, continually and continuously applying Viremedy in great extent is very useful, particularly for individuals with severe disorders. The necessary continuity in sufficiently using this remedy has a great importance in the progression of the holistic healing process.

In the interest of overall facilitating and accelerating the process of holistic healing as much as feasible, it is highly recommended that Viremedy be continuously employed in large extent. Anyhow, the curve of the positive correlation between "the total effect of Viremedy use" and "the extent (the amount and the period) of the remedy use" is not linear. (In other words, the slope of the curve of the mentioned positive correlation is not constant; it is typically decrescent on the whole.)

In view of the essence and origin of Viremedy and its mechanism of function, no adverse effects of Viremedy are possible. The positive effects of using this remedy on the rise of vitality have been experienced in the various types of living creatures (in proportion to the degree of development & complexity of the parallel body), and in the next generation of some living organisms that had already received Viremedy. This general remedy has been used by many people of different ages for several years. It is devoid of any adverse effects also for newborns, infants, children, pregnant women, elderly people, terminally ill patients, and individuals with a high sensitivity to the parallel body treatments. The potency of the current version of Viremedy is very high. In contrast to homeopathic medicines and any other information-including medicines whose information does not correspond to the health course in living creatures, this remedy can be continuously applied in high extent over a long term safely.

It is also worthy of remark that, in the case of Viremedy use, there is no necessity to avoid the substances and circumstances usually regarded as the antidotes of homeopathic medicines in homeopathy. This point can be explained in light of the essence and the action mechanism of Viremedy and the application method of this remedy (which is routinely used in great extent compared with the limited extent of applying homeopathic medicines through a homeopathic therapy course).

In general, it is far better that Viremedy be applied continuously and regularly. This manner of use can also bring about the better adaptation of the living being receiving the remedy to the holistic healing process actuated by using Viremedy.

- We ought to be aware of the existing limitations in the efficacy of using Viremedy in preventing and remedying disorders. Naturally, the use efficacy of Viremedy in tackling disorders is limited; it varies depending on various parameters. This general point holds true for the efficacy of utilizing any holistic treatment in combating disorders. These factors should be considered in this regard: "the potential effects of applying a holistic treatment on overall improving the natural regulatory and healing operations of the living system undergoing the treatment (regarding the action mechanism of the treatment)" and "the

innate potentialities and the actual capabilities of these operations for remedying and establishing an improved dynamic equilibrium in the totality of the living system". The potential and actual limitations derived from such factors can illuminate the noted general point.

- When Viremedy is used in a practice alone (solely) or along with other conventional and/or unconventional treatments in order to raise the health and vitality overall, the practice can be entitled Vitherapy. Viremedy, as a basic or fundamental remedy, is a mainstay, general tool in vitherapy.

The "Improved Homeopathy", presented later in this text, is a type of vitherapy as well.

From a patient-centered viewpoint, the particular plan of an ideal therapy and the management manner in detail are specific for each patient in each condition. An ideal holistic therapy, like vitherapy, is individualized; it must be well tailored to the individual, also considering the respective conditions, in particular.

- As stated, in general, any therapeutic system or modality is actually grounded in its own vision and attitude and has its respective borders and relationships with other therapeutic systems or modalities. This point holds true for vitherapy too.

VI-I) Some Points About the Holistic Healing Process Actuated by Viremedy Use:

- As discussed, the effects of using Viremedy are manifold. This remedy use could lead to a rise in vitality by way of initially inducing what is termed healthy condition at the parallel body level and consequently inducing its respective state, as the health course, in the totality of the living system. The vitality rise means "a general increase in the fulfillment degree of biotic capabilities, namely resistance (resilience) to exogenous and endogenous stresses and other biotic capabilities, in the broad sense". Through the holistically regulating and healing process induced by Viremedy use, natural regulatory and healing operations at the diverse levels of the living organism are motivated and improved, and the obstacles (stagnations¹³⁴) and disorders are resolved or in better words, they move toward finally being resolved. In this way, through the process of holistic healing and vitality rise, the disorders move toward finally being rectified, and some actual or potential toxins and metabolites, like the waste products produced through the process of holistic healing, are transmuted and/or discharged.

Indeed, the improved activity of natural adjusting and healing operations at the various levels, including the psyche, the parallel body, and the soma, leads to the related events and consequent manifestations. The stated endogenous operations take place to heal the disorders in order to holistically establish an improved equilibrium and harmonious dynamism in the totality of the living system. (For instance, it also involves an improved function of the nervous, endocrine, and immune systems, within the framework of the so-called "The Stress Response System" at the soma level.) In this route, by systematically passing the quantitative phases and the qualitative boundaries, the disorders & imbalances at the diverse levels of the living being move toward finally being rectified, and the related events, such as the occurrences named emergence and discharge, occur in an orderly manner.

- **Particular events such as the "*Emergence*" and "*Discharge*" can come about through a holistic healing process. These occurrences actually indicate the natural effort of the living creature to heal the disorders in order to holistically establish an improved dynamic equilibrium in the totality of the living system. The emergence and the discharge naturally occur in various degrees in living beings, receiving or not receiving Viremedy. Anyhow, these natural events could be more notable in a living organism receiving the remedy or any other appropriate holistic treatment. They point to the activity of natural regulatory and healing operations at the various levels of the living being and the relating consequences.**

Improving the lifestyle or receiving any appropriate holistic treatment also leads to a rise in vitality and the enhancement of endogenous adjusting and healing operations at the diverse levels of the living creature to tune the living system as a whole. Therefore, the occurrence possibility of the emergence and discharge events can increase through a process of holistic healing, in essence involving a rise in vitality. Accordingly, the occurrence possibility of such events increases through the holistic healing process by using Viremedy as well.

¹³⁴ Removing what are considered "the stagnations at the parallel body level", as the pathologic stases (blockages), is also important in thriving toward the health course.

. During the rise of vitality through a process of holistic healing, *some disorders and flaws (defects) could partially and temporarily "find more opportunity for appearance"*. In this way, the certain event termed "*Emergence*" can come about. Through the vitality rise and holistic healing process, as an invigorating and improving proceeding with its respective consequences, the existing pathogenic inclusive structure is undermined, and the unhealthy pseudo-equilibria that already exist in the living creature are broken in favor of improved equilibria. In this route, the emergence event could occur.

Naturally, the methodical dynamic, reciprocal relationships among the various parts and organs of the living system affect the occurrence pattern of the emergence event as well. In general, "*the likelihood of the symptoms & signs coming about through the mentioned event in the parts and functions with more susceptibility*" is higher than "*that in the parts and functions with less susceptibility*". In practice, the emergence event can display a kind of reversing of the processes of the formation and increase of the disorders at the various levels of the living organism in a methodical manner.

Some symptoms & signs of the disorders can sometimes vary comparatively fast through the emergence event.

Occasionally, the patients may exhibit new symptoms & signs during a holistic healing process. These manifestations could connote new stresses (in the broad sense) and/or latent disorders with their respective consequences.

"*The existing circumstances like the environmental factors*" and "*the times of the genetic expression of the disorders (also affected by the environmental factors)*" are among the extrinsic and intrinsic factors that can influence the manifestation patterns of the disorders during the healing course.

In any case, the dynamic and multifaceted event called emergence must be well noticed in any process of holistic healing. This process, as an invigorating and improving proceeding, in essence involves a rise in vitality; it naturally has its respective consequences also including the events named emergence and discharge and the related reactions and occurrences.

. The certain event called "*Discharge*" (expulsion, excretion, emission) can happen during a holistic healing process as well. The endogenous efforts of the living creature to ultimately establish an improved dynamic equilibrium and homeostasis in the totality of the living system also involve the production and release of some related substances and metabolites¹³⁵ as well as "*the expulsion of actual or potential toxins like waste products via the relevant ways and channels*". Here, the term *discharge* points to the latter event.

Toxins are required to be expelled. Various healthy or unhealthy biotic activities, also including natural regulatory and healing operations, naturally lead to the production and release of some substances and metabolites, also including waste products. By the way, other actual or potential toxins enter the living being in various ways. All the actual or potential toxins must be expelled.

¹³⁵ What are termed metabolites are the intermediate or end products that are produced through a metabolism process. Some of the metabolites, like some waste materials, can be harmful.

Such substances and the healthy or unhealthy natural processes of their expulsion can, directly and/or indirectly, result in a variety of occurrences in the living organism, depending on the case. In various phases of a process of holistic healing, e.g. by improving the lifestyle and/or appropriately using a holistic treatment like Viremedy, some of such occurrences and the related symptoms & signs could be prominent.

- As stated, what is generally labeled "aggravation" in the literature on homeopathy actually includes a variety of events as the following: the phenomenon entitled the primary aggravation (which first comes about subsequent to effectively receiving an appropriate homeopathic treatment); the partial and transient emergence of some existing disorders during the holistic healing process; the discharge of some of the substances and metabolites produced and released through the process of holistic healing; the reactions to the recently mentioned events, as the emergence and the discharge, along with the related occurrences at the diverse levels, etc. [Anyhow, the events called emergence and discharge in this text do not include the phenomenon named the primary aggravation in homeopathy.]

• A large variety of manifestations, according to the case, could appear in various patients through the emergence and discharge events and the related reactions and occurrences during a holistic healing process. These symptoms & signs are among such manifestations: agitation (anxiety, nervousness) and irritation (anger); cry; mood changes; remembering bad memories; sleep changes (such as insomnia, hypersomnia¹³⁶ and sleepiness); certain dreams and dream changes; various mucosal and dermal rashes (such as small red papules, urticaria, and the like); itch (pruritis); an increase in urine amount (polyuria) and/or its color; difficult urination but free of germs (sterile dysuria); an increase in defecation and diarrhea; vomiting; nausea; an increase in the amount of menstruation hemorrhage (menorrhagia) and/or in its number (polymenorrhea); pain, redness, swelling, itch, a sense of warmth, and some peculiar feelings like paresthesia in the limbs (especially in the extremities); an increase in sweat (hyperperspiration); runny nose as the excessive discharge of mucus in the nose with the inflammation of the mucous membrane (nasal catarrh, coryza), sneezing, an increase in lacrimation and watery eyes, low-grade fever; some peculiar feelings such as some ambulatory non-specific pains, pain at the bottom of the spine and in some areas around this point (like the pelvic girdle), an especial sense of pressure on the top of the head, an especial sense of warmth in the inferior part of the leg especially in the sole (particularly when the remedy packs are placed on the sole), and the like; some other medically unexplained physical symptoms (MUPS); "the partial and temporary appearance of some symptoms & signs of the existing disorders"; "the partial and temporary appearance of some symptoms & signs of some former diseases (which actually signifies the related existing problems)"; other manifestations related to the multifaceted function of natural regulatory and healing operations, like the Psycho-Neuro-Endocrino-Immune Network (PNEI Network), in the totality of the living system.

Incidentally, in some cases, the mentioned events might bring about comparatively more prolongation of some symptoms & signs of some diseases. For instance, we have had some

¹³⁶ For instance, some multiple sclerosis sufferers have reported the hypersomnia during some phases of the therapy by Viremedy. It seems that some regeneration processes take place through the sleep.

reports indicating more prolongation of some symptoms & signs of Common Cold, like coryza, in some of the patients receiving Viremedy and concurrently affected by a common cold. This prolongation occasionally took place through the holistic therapy course. (It is noteworthy that coryza is also one of the above-said manifestations that could possibly appear through the emergence and discharge events.)

The symptoms & signs appearing through the emergence and discharge events can be different in various patients. Additionally, they vary in a patient in various phases of the healing course. Numerous factors are effective in the manner and duration of the mentioned events in practice. These parameters are among such factors: the type, the extent, and the intensity of the existing unhealthy state and the respective disorders at the various levels of the living system (also considering their association with each other); the existing susceptibilities and predisposing factors; the kind and nature of the living creature (also influenced by the genetic and environmental factors); the related genetic parameters like genes expression patterns; the degree of vitality; the remedy concentration, and the method and extent of using Viremedy and any other employed treatments; the phase of the process of holistic healing; the existing conditions and environmental stresses (like any new stress); etc. As expected, there is a positive correlation between "the intensity and the duration of the emergence and discharge events" and "the intensity and the extent of the existing disorders". Naturally, pathological involvement and its extent, at each of the diverse levels of the living organism, in various disorders & diseases are different. **Thus, the occurrence pattern of the mentioned complex events in duration, intensity, and frequency varies depending on several parameters.**

- **The symptoms & signs appearing through the emergence and discharge events can sometimes be helpful in the earlier diagnosis and therapy of some existing disorders. Especially in some cases, this point has a high importance.**
- In general, the aforesaid symptoms & signs appearing through the emergence and discharge events, in themselves, do not come about in a life-threatening manner in a holistic healing process.
- **As remarked, the symptoms & signs appearing through the emergence and discharge events during a process of holistic healing may occur periodically. A holistic healing process can also be actuated by suitably using any appropriate holistic treatment. Sometimes, through the holistic healing process and depletion of disorders, some symptoms & signs related to the mentioned events decrease and increase intermittently until the removal of a considerable fraction (part) of the disorders. In this way, the mentioned events occur in a "fluctuating (fluctuant, wavy)" manner through the progression of the holistic healing process.¹³⁷ The fluctuating pattern could be seen in whole of the holistic healing process and**

¹³⁷ According to the experiences and reports of some patients used Viremedy, in some cases, the decrease order of the duration, the frequency, and the intensity of some of the symptoms & signs appearing through the event called emergence during the holistic healing process follows a particular pattern. In this pattern, the duration decrease of the mentioned symptoms & signs occurs prior to the frequency decrease, and the intensity decrease occurs lastly. Anyhow, this order was not observed in all cases.

in each phase of this process. In this route, the said symptoms & signs could repeatedly appear and disappear, gradually or suddenly.

Occasionally, by rising of the speed of the holistic healing process, the intervals among the incidents coming about through the emergence and discharge events may decrease or even disappear. Particularly in some patients with deep and extensive disorders, despite the active progress of the ongoing process of holistic healing, sometimes, some of the symptoms & signs appearing through the mentioned events could persist (be prolonged) until the removal of a considerable fraction of the relevant disorders.

In some cases, in spite of the process progression of holistic healing and the removal or overall attenuation of the disorders & imbalances, some symptoms & signs partially simulating those of the overall progression and escalation of the disorders could appear. Anyhow, in total, "the duration, the frequency, the intensity, and the persistence of these symptoms & signs" are less than "those would occur through any real overall progression and escalation of the disorders". In such cases, the marks indicating the removal or overall attenuation of the disorders & imbalances can be seen through the process progress of holistic healing.

The proofs (meanings) of thriving toward the health course are wide-ranging; they depend on the case and are related to numerous factors. As stated, this comprehensive and multidimensional process takes place phase by phase through continuously passing the quantitative phases and the qualitative boundaries. In this route, some manifestations, such as the symptoms & signs appearing through the emergence and discharge events, may occur time after time.

At any rate, the symptoms & signs that appear through the emergence and discharge events and the related reactions and occurrences imply the relevant disorders. Additionally, any notable exogenous and/or endogenous stress could lead to the formation or escalation of disorders.¹³⁸ All of these factors can affect the dynamic process of holistic healing.

¹³⁸ For example, in a woman who routinely received Viremedy and daily took Levothyroxine (in the form of Levothyroxine Sodium tablet: 50 mcg) for a long period, a mistaken and sudden suspension of levothyroxine by the patient also led to "irritating itch in her extremities, soles and palms, during the bedtime". This persistent irritating itch, especially on her soles during the bedtime, lasted for several months. In addition, the patient felt fatigue. Subsequent to starting to take the mentioned hormonal drug (in the form of levothyroxine sodium tablet: 50 mcg) again, the feeling of fatigue disappeared, and the itch abated. Unfortunately, after a short time, the dose of levothyroxine sodium tablet taken by the patient increased to 100 mcg daily by mistake, and the irritating itch in the extremities during the bedtime increased another time. After that, the dose of the mentioned drug was adjusted again, and the itch, despite some fluctuations, declined and ultimately disappeared. In this case, the hormone deficiency (thyroxine deficiency or insufficiency) has been an endogenous stress and the hormone excess, ensuing the levothyroxine overdose, has been an exogenous stress. [This patient had the record of hypothalamus adenoma. Subsequent to the hypothalamus surgery to resect the benign tumor in her hypothalamus, the patient first needed to regularly take hormonal drugs like levothyroxine, etc. After starting to receive Viremedy, she did not need to receive the hormonal drugs anymore. Anyhow, after several years, following the menopause and chronically experiencing many exogenous stresses (especially some serious psychic stresses), the laboratory checkups showed →

Naturally, healing of disorders, especially deep and severe disorders, to a considerable extent necessitates adequate time. The appearance pattern of the symptoms & signs during a holistic healing process, by using Viremedy or via suitably employing any other appropriate holistic treatment, could fluctuate and vary depending on various parameters. Anyway, we ought to let the process of holistic healing progress as much as feasible. In consideration of the above-mentioned points and as a rule, it is very important to be patient and vigilant over the holistic healing process.

- In general, the regular and continuous use of Viremedy in large extent "in a constant way" can overall reduce some fluctuations that could occur through a process of holistic healing. It is important to pay attention to this point, especially in the case of patients who suffer from severe problems.

By applying Viremedy via the remedy application method named the "Inserting Method" in this text, Viremedy can be continuously used in high extent in a constant way. However, applying the remedy only by this method is not usually sufficient, and regularly receiving the so-called attack dose of Viremedy, in the remedy application method termed the "Drinking Method", is recommended.

- What is entitled the "attack dose" can be "*highly effective*". For example, receiving 2 liters (equal to almost 8-10 customary cups) of the Viremedy-carrying water, by an average adult person weighing 70-75 kg, within a maximum of 24 hours can be greatly effective. It is generally recommended that the attack dose of Viremedy be taken "at least" every 2 months concomitant with continuously using the remedy in great extent by the inserting method (as mentioned). Additionally, the attack dose can be received as needed (PRN) to accelerate the holistic healing process and "better control the problems happened through the therapy course by applying Viremedy".

- It is also worthy to remind that, in total, continuously using Viremedy in great extent is also very helpful in the control, as the removal or alleviation, of the symptoms & signs appearing through the emergence event and the related reactions and occurrences. By rising of the potency of Viremedy and its use effectiveness and via improving the application methods of this remedy, the likelihood of such problems and their intensity have significantly diminished. Anyhow, the stated control by the remedy application naturally takes the required time, and it does not necessarily lead to the early and/or complete removal of the said problems. The clinical consequences of this control by increasing the remedy use vary depending on various factors. At any rate, continuously applying Viremedy in large extent is highly recommended to control the said problems as well.

If the process of holistic healing has not yet passed certain qualitative boundaries, any termination of Viremedy use may sometimes lead to the exacerbation of the problems coming about through the emergence event and the related reactions and occurrences "in the short-term". In such cases, "the positive effect of Viremedy in the control of the problems" is removed earlier than "the positive effect of Viremedy on the occurrence possibility of the emergence event".

→ comparatively low levels of T₃ (Triiodothyronine) and T₄ (Tetraiodothyronine) in the patient's blood. Then she had started to daily take levothyroxine in the form of Levothyroxine Sodium tablet: 50 mcg.

In any case, if someone who uses Viremedy intends to reduce or discontinue the remedy use for any reason, it is better to do it gradually, not suddenly.

In addition to continuously using Viremedy in high extent, any other suitable treatment could also be utilized to control the said problems as much as feasible. Anyway, as stated, this parallel application ought to be done appropriately (congruently) regarding the general, strategic aim of therapy, which is "as much as improving the health and vitality on the whole".

- **Suppressing the event labeled discharge in this text can be harmful. It, according to the case, can give rise to the kinds of stasis, the derangement of feedback mechanisms, and the disorderliness of the holistic healing process.**

Likewise, similar impairments may also come about by a so-called suppression of some of the symptoms & signs appearing through the emergence event.

In general, suppressing some symptoms & signs of the existing disorders in a living being, "receiving or not receiving a holistic treatment", could bring on the impairments, depending on the case. This suppression can be considered a kind of stress at the parallel body level, which could lead to the occurrence or intensification of the respective manifestations. These manifestations could indicate the existing unhealthy state. [If the mentioned stress, as the suppression, does not last, sometimes, the manifestations may somehow resemble the primary aggravation first occurring subsequent to applying an appropriate homeopathic remedy especially in low potency.]

If the symptoms & signs that are suppressed are due to the emergence and discharge events, the likelihood of the impairments in the living being will increase. When any appropriate holistic treatments, like information-including remedies, are suitably used, the occurrence possibility of the events of emergence and discharge rises. This rise is due to the higher activity of natural regulatory and healing operations in such cases. Anyway, we need to be vigilant of any risk of the suppression.

A certain kind of drug adverse effect "caused by the derangement of some natural modulatory feedback mechanisms" is an instance of the impairments that are come about because of what is termed suppression. [Some points about this theme have been discussed in this synopsis in the section titled «The Possible Use of Other Treatments Together With Viremedy» under the subtitle of "A Certain Kind of Drug Adverse Effect Due to the Derangement of Some Natural Modulatory Feedback Mechanisms" (through the dynamic interactions between "the parallel body" and "the soma" of the living system).]

Particularly in susceptible individuals, the impairments caused by the suppression call for more vigilance. For instance, patients who are suffering from or have formerly suffered from some particular disorders as the following are among such cases: seizure; asthma; hypertension; brain stroke; cardiac stroke; cardiac arrhythmia; coagulation disorders and some other hemorrhagic problems (like gastric hemorrhage); diabetes and some other endocrine and metabolic disorders; some kinds of mental disorders (like psychotic disorders); and the like. Occasionally, inappropriately suppressing some of the symptoms & signs in such patients, "receiving or not receiving information-including medicines", may even lead to critical situations. Naturally, the likelihood of some serious impairments

increases if the mentioned suppression takes place extremely and is prolonged, without an effective use of any preventive technique or tool.

On the other hand, if the mentioned suppression, as a form of stress at the parallel body level, does not last and is not notably harmful to the patient, it might even result in a comparative acceleration of the process of holistic healing overall, depending on the case. This case could partially simulate the instance of using a suitable homeopathic remedy in low potency. An acceleration of the holistic healing process could be caused by "the natural adjusting (compensatory) reaction" of the living creature to the imposed stress.

Continuously applying Viremedy in great extent can also prevent or considerably lessen the stated certain kind of drug adverse effect and any other impairments coming about ensuing the suppression of some of the symptoms & signs appearing through the emergence and discharge events and the related reactions and occurrences. This preventive and therapeutic effect of Viremedy use is due to its positive effect on the support and improvement of the endogenous adjusting reactions, at the various levels of the living creature, to stresses. Therefore, continuously using Viremedy in large extent can also prevent or decrease the likelihood of the said impairments, occurring consequent to the suppression, in total.

- Through a process of holistic healing "in its ideal (best) meaning" in an individual, all the unrealistic percepts & concepts, especially the dominant ones, in the state complex basis of the individual are concurrently and proportionally attenuated. In this way, any kinds of unrealistic percepts & concepts, the corresponding unhealthy state, and the related disorders at the diverse levels move toward finally being resolved. Through this movement as a dynamic and comprehensive thriving process, the unhealthy state is removed or attenuated along with arousing and boosting the health course.

Similarly, through using Viremedy by an individual, all the unrealistic basic percepts & concepts, not only a limited number of them, in the state complex basis concurrently and proportionately weaken. [However, as noted, through a holistic healing process by solely applying an appropriate homeopathic treatment, only the dominant unrealistic percepts & concepts in the complex basis of the individual's state are removed or attenuated subsequent to the mentioned homeopathic treatment application.]

- On account of the positive effect of Viremedy use on improving natural regulatory and healing operations at the various levels/parts and raising the fulfillment degree of biotic capabilities in total, it is expected that using this remedy can increase the efficacy of any appropriate vaccination. [This positive effect on the vaccination efficacy can also be important in "Animal Husbandry", like "Aviculture", and "Organic Farming".]

- *In brief:*

The process of holistic healing involves rising of vitality and being transformed into what is called health course. This progression systematically happens in the totality of the living system and occurs at the levels/parts of the psyche, the parallel body, and the soma. Through this improving and remedial route, the realization degree of biotic capabilities increases, natural regulatory and healing operations at the diverse levels improve, and resistance (resilience) to exogenous and endogenous stresses rises.

The dynamic and complex nature of a holistic healing process is rooted in the behavior of natural regulatory and healing operations and the said nonlinear pattern of the emergence and discharge events. In some cases, this changing and multifaceted process could even be confusing.

Not only the process of holistic healing but also the processes of the formation and progression of the disorders are dynamic, complex and nonlinear events, taking place at the various levels of the living system. The main disorders in the totality of a living organism have usually formed and/or increased over a long period. Some disorders have been transmitted from the former generations. In addition, some current stresses (in the broad sense) could lead to the formation of new disorders and/or the escalation of some existing disorders, depending on the susceptibilities. On the whole, the ratio of "the potency (effectiveness) of the holistic healing process on the one side" to "the potency of the processes of the formation and escalation of the disorders on the opposite side" determines "the ultimate, overall progression" through the therapy course. Depending on various factors, the mentioned ratio can be positive, negative, or zero in each case.

Naturally, by rising of the effectiveness and speed of the holistic healing process, e.g. via continuously applying Viremedy in high extent, the disorders are removed or attenuated faster in total.

By the way, by the progression of the holistic healing process and systematically passing the quantitative phases and the qualitative boundaries, the recurrence likelihood of the disorders is eventually removed or decreased. [In general, a relapse of the disorders could be a serious problem through applying various therapeutic modalities.]

As highlighted, "the necessary continuity in sufficiently using Viremedy" is essential for any acceptable accomplishment of the process of holistic healing actuated by using this remedy. Regardless of any problems, continually and continuously applying Viremedy in great extent is very useful, particularly for individuals with severe disorders. The necessary continuity in sufficiently using this remedy has a great importance in the progression of the holistic healing process.

VI-II) Keeping Viremedy:

- Considering the physical essence of Viremedy, this remedy must be kept in suitable containers under appropriate conditions. These conditions are not complex; it is very easy to meet them.

The substances, such as salt and a saturated solution of salt in water (salt-water), carrying Viremedy ought to be kept in well-closed containers made of the suitable materials such as glass, preferably in non-cold temperatures. The non-metal cap of any containers containing Viremedy had better be *well closed* after any usage; if not, the replacement of some of the said free electrons in the remedy, having high vibrational energy, with some free electrons in the environment, having lower vibrational energy, could lead to the remedy concentration decline and even the remedy annulment finally.

Two instances of the glass containers containing Viremedy under normal conditions have been shown in picture 3.

**Picture 3) Two Instances of
the Glass Containers Containing Viremedy**



- Here, the substances carrying Viremedy are water, table salt, sugar, and agate crystal.

When a container containing the liquid carrying Viremedy is mainly made of glass and its cap is made of plastic, a vacant space should be between "the substance, like a saturated salt-water solution, carrying the remedy" and "the container cap". It decreases the exchange likelihood of the free electrons between the actual carrier and the container cap (which is in contact with the open air). This distance is set to better maintain the concentration of Viremedy in the container.

Some parts of the container used to keep the remedy under normal conditions, without continuously giving the sufficient effective energy, must not be made of the materials, like metals, that are potential carriers, in the special meaning, for Viremedy. Otherwise, it could lead to a decline in the remedy concentration and even the remedy annulment finally.

If the inner and the outer surfaces of the container, both, are made of the materials that are potential carriers, in its special meaning, for Viremedy, a suitable separating layer between

"the inner surface" and "the outer surface" will be necessary. This completely separating layer, with appropriate properties, is required to be made of the materials that are not potential carriers, in the special meaning, for the remedy.

If a container containing the liquid carrying Viremedy is entirely made of metal and/or its cap is open, the sufficient effective energy ought to be continuously applied to the remedy-carrying liquid. This energy must be more than a certain degree. This degree depends on various parameters such as the amount and the temperature of the remedy-carrying liquid, the environmental conditions, etc. Continuously giving the sufficient effective energy maintains the remedy concentration and prevents "declining of the concentration due to the replacement of the said free electrons, having high vibrational energy, of the remedy with the free electrons having lower vibrational energy that exist in the environment". **As a rule, if a container containing the remedy is entirely made of metal and/or the container is not well-closed, the sufficient effective energy is required to be continuously applied to the substance carrying Viremedy to maintain the concentration and strength of the remedy.**

- **In view of the physical essence and characteristics of Viremedy, in contrast to the case of homeopathic medicines (especially those in high potencies), there is no necessity to keep this remedy away from high temperature and sunlight and other electromagnetic fields (like those produced by electronic devices). The appropriate containers of Viremedy, with tightly closed caps, can also be stored under usual conditions at room temperature.**
- In case of keeping an information-including medicine within a container in the open air:
 - . If the cap of the container opens, the medicine concentration will decline with a negative acceleration. If the medicine concentration decline continues, by the final drop of the medicine concentration under the medicine concentration threshold, the attribute of being the actual carrier of the mentioned medicine will start to be rapidly eliminated. Anyhow, if before the removal of the attribute of being the mentioned medicine, the cap is again closed, the medicine concentration will increase once more.
 - . If *the difference between "the concentration of the information-including medicine in the wall of the container" and "the concentration of the medicine in the substance carrying the mentioned medicine"* is less than "**the concentration threshold of the medicine in the said substance under similar conditions**", the concentration of the mentioned medicine in the said substance could decline. Under steady circumstances, any decline occurs with a negative acceleration. Anyway, if the medicine concentration decline continues, by the final drop of the medicine concentration under the concentration threshold of the medicine, the attribute of being the actual carrier of the mentioned medicine will start to be rapidly eliminated. (Various factors affect this event. These parameters are among such factors: "**the type and the potency of the medicine**"; "**the amount and the shape of the carrier**"; "**the surface area of the container**"; "**the environment surrounding the container and the relating conditions**"; etc.)

VI-III) Some Application Methods of Viremedy:

► General:

- In consideration of the effect mechanism of Viremedy and its physical essence, there are various methods of this remedy application. **Each of these methods can be applied alone (solely) or in combination with the other methods.** The methods called the "Inserting Method" and "Drinking Method" have been presented here in particular.

In all the remedy application methods, the substances carrying the remedy are placed within the domain of the parallel body, particularly within some more sensitive zones that are especially linked to the parallel body. In this way, as discussed, a cascade of the relevant biotic (biological) events is activated and promoted in the living organism.

In using Viremedy, various materials can be employed as the substances carrying the remedy, according to the existing possibilities. Some instances of such materials are as the following: tap water; saturated solutions of "water and salt" and "water and sugar"; salt; sugar; some metals; agate; opal; etc.

► Inserting Method:

- As remarked, similar to the cases of other information-including medicines, any direct contact of the substances carrying Viremedy with the soma is not necessary for the remedy effects on the totality of the living system receiving Viremedy.

In the first and handiest method of applying Viremedy named the "Inserting Method" in this text, the well-sealed packs containing the suitable substances carrying Viremedy are merely placed within some particular, more sensitive zones (that are especially linked to the related sites at the parallel body level) on or around (near) the soma. For instance, these key points are among such zones: "the central area of the sole (under the foot)"; "the central area of the palm"; "the area on the back of the outer ear"; "the area on the top of the head"; "the area in the middle and inferior part of the forehead (almost between the eyebrows)"; "the area in the base of the neck"; "the area about in the middle of the sternum bone (almost in the center of the chest)"; "the area at the bottom of the sternum bone"; "the area somewhat above the navel (between the bottom of the sternum bone and the navel)"; "the area somewhat under the navel (in the lower abdomen)"; "the five areas in the back (against the aforesaid five areas in the front)"; "the area in the Perineum¹³⁹ (in the base of the spine)"; etc. [The stated more sensitive zones have also been depicted in some CAM modalities such as yoga, acupressure, reflexology, and the like.]

There are many ways to make the remedy packs. The packs contain the substances carrying Viremedy. These actual carriers are completely enclosed and entirely sealed by the impenetrable layers of the expedient materials that are not considerable potential carriers, in the special meaning, for the remedy. The attribute of being Viremedy can be induced in suitable carrier substances in various ways. For example, prior to enclosing the actual carrier substances, drops of the liquid, like water or a saturated solution of salt-water or sugar-water,

¹³⁹ The area between "the anus" and "the scrotum (in men) or vulva (in women)" is termed the Perineum.

carrying the remedy are trickled on the suitable potential carrier substances for Viremedy. Some instances of the expedient carriers are as the following: salt (like table salt and rock salt); some metals (like aluminum and iron); some silicates (like opal and agate); common sugar¹⁴⁰; etc. **Lastly, the packs, sealed entirely, are covered by the layers of hypoallergenic adhesive plaster and/or cotton cloth. (The last covering of the remedy packs, as the layers of hypoallergenic adhesive plaster and/or cotton cloth, can be renewed if required.)**

For instance, we can use approximately 2 grams of salt, moistened with drops of the water carrying Viremedy, in each of the packs. [For more certainty, it is generally recommended that the amount of the salt carrying Viremedy in each pack be more than the amount that is actually adequate.] The packs are "meticulously enclosed and entirely sealed" by the several layers of the suitable materials mentioned above. **(Any remedy packs are preferred to be "washable".** There must be no problem with moistening of the packs, e.g. while taking a shower.)

As another example, the remedy packs can be the pieces of some metals or agate carrying the remedy completely coated with a thin, impenetrable and resistant layer of glass. This material is not a potential carrier, in its special meaning, for Viremedy. It seems that the coverings made of some materials like glass, compared with the coverings made of some other materials like plastics, are better to maintain the remedy concentration in the remedy packs.

On the other hand, utilizing glass as the coat may not be feasible or convenient in some situations. If expedient, in addition to some other kinds of glass (like what is termed "Flexible Glass"), some other materials, like "appropriate" resins and rubbers can be used as the coat as well.

For example, it is also possible to easily produce a large number of the remedy packs (folders), which each consists of "a hardened, well-mixed mixture of 2 grams of the salt carrying Viremedy and 2.2 grams of food-grade RTV-2 Silicone Rubber with expedient hardness". Each pack is wholly enveloped in an impenetrable covering made of an appropriate material as an extra cover. Likewise, it is feasible to have the remedy packs made up of a layer of salt, aluminum, or the like entirely coated with the said silicone rubber. The packs must be fully sealed. [The said silicone rubber (in which the salt does *not* dissolve) is an elastomeric, tough and hygienic material that is not an electrical conductor too. It is not toxic for people and planet + oceans.] **In any case, any remedy-carrier substances ought to be completely coated by the appropriate, impenetrable materials, which are not potential carriers, in the special meaning, for Viremedy.**

The attribute of being Viremedy can be induced in the suitable carriers, in the special meaning, in the mentioned packs also by placing the coated carriers in appropriate contact with Viremedy "for at least the necessary minimum period". This necessary minimum time varies depending on various parameters. For instance, the packs consisting of the pieces or particles of some metals or salt coated with the suitable materials can be immersed in the liquid (like a salt-water solution) carrying the remedy for at least 2-3 hours, depending on the case. (It is recommended that the mentioned period be more than the period actually adequate for the effective conduction of the attribute of being Viremedy.) After that, these sealed packs, in fitting size and shape, can lastly be covered by any expedient substances like the layers of hypoallergenic adhesive plaster and/or cotton cloth.

¹⁴⁰ What is called Common Sugar is Sucrose.

Likewise, appropriately putting "a Viremedy pack containing the remedy-carrying substances entirely coated with the suitable materials" in contact with "a similar pack containing the similar substance not carrying Viremedy" for the necessary amount of time brings about the conversion of the second pack to a *Viremedy* pack. It is usually recommended that the period of placing the said packs in contact with each other not be less than 2 hours in practice. [This period, according to the case, could be more than the minimum amount of time actually adequate for the effective induction of the attribute of being a *Viremedy* pack.] We have also applied similar methods to upgrade the remedy packs and to induce (induct) the attribute of being *Viremedy* in the drinking water (in appropriate containers) received through the so-called drinking method, *the remedy attack dose*, etc.

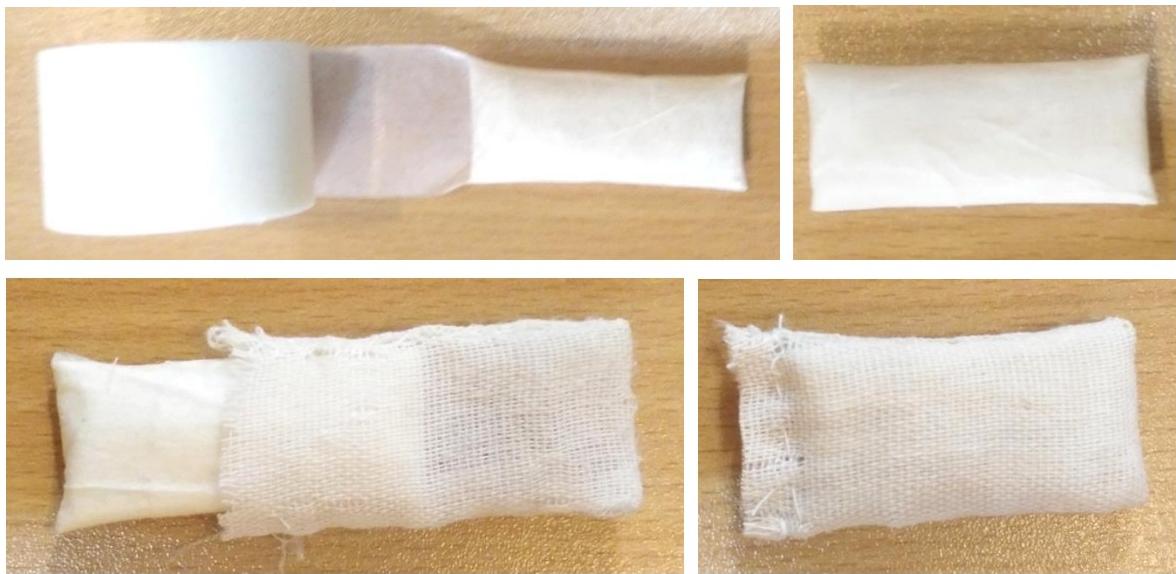
As remarked, the remedy packs are placed within the stated more sensitive zones, which are especially linked to the parallel body, such as the central area of the sole and/or the back of the outer ear, etc.

Examples of preparing the remedy packs containing the table salt or the agate crystal carrying Viremedy have been shown in picture 4.

**Picture 4) Examples of Preparing the Washable, Sealed Viremedy Packs
Containing the Table Salt or the Agate Crystal Carrying the Remedy
["From left to right"]**

I. Preparing the Remedy Packs Using Table Salt





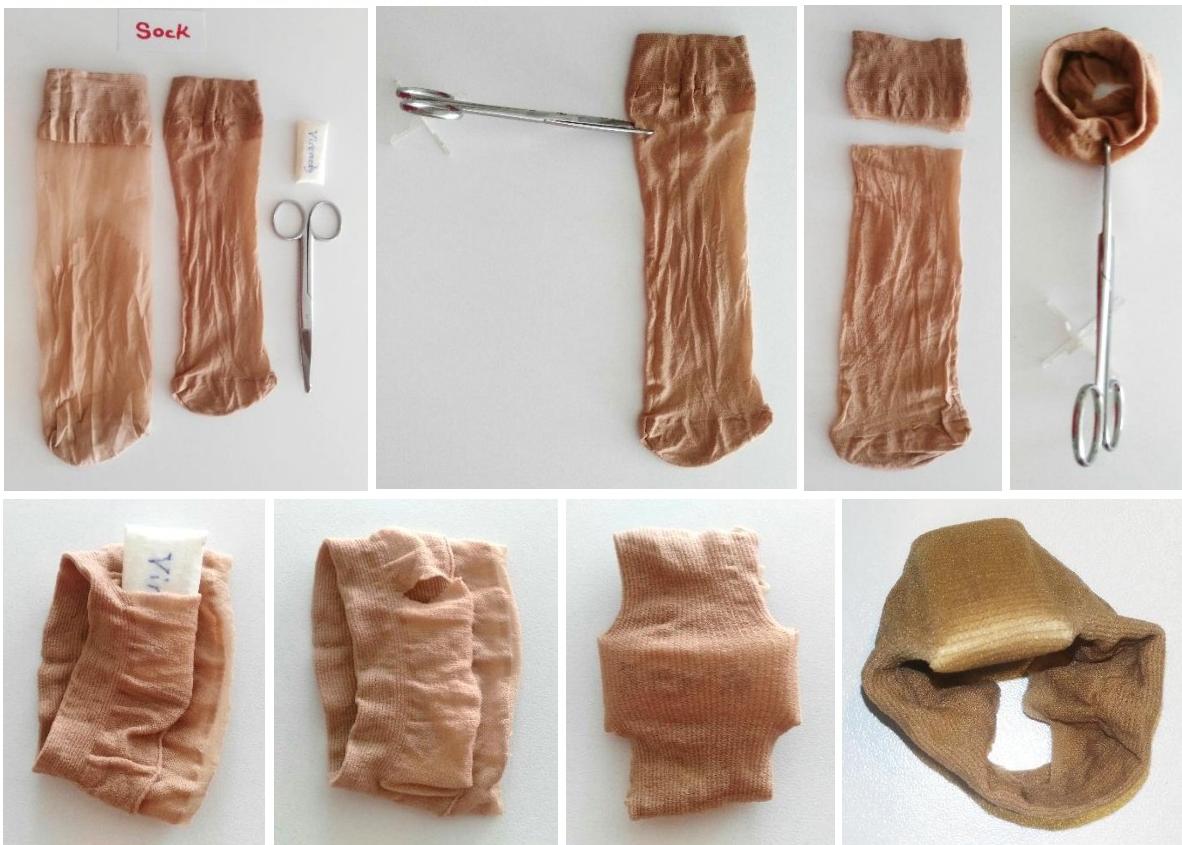
II. Preparing the Remedy Packs Using Agate Crystal



III. Using Cotton Cloth and Elastic Lace in Preparing the Remedy Packs



IV. Using Socks in Preparing the Remedy Packs



Examples of placing a Viremedy pack within a particular, more sensitive zone (area, space) that is especially linked to the parallel body have been shown in picture 5.

Picture 5) Examples of Placing a Viremedy Pack Within a Particular, More Sensitive Zone That is Especially Linked to the Parallel Body





- The suitable elastic bands and hypoallergenic adhesive plasters have been used to place the remedy packs within the stated particular zones.

Occasionally, fixing the remedy packs within some of the stated more sensitive zones for a long time may bring on some troubles like the local irritation, redness, and itch of the skin. These troubles may arise despite benefiting from hypoallergenic adhesive plasters to fix the remedy packs within the zones. The likelihood of such troubles is more in newborns, infants, children, and other individuals with vulnerable skin. Especially in the case of such individuals, suitable elastic bands or laces, instead of adhesive plasters, can be used to fix the remedy packs. As another solution to decrease the possibility of the said troubles, the remedy packs that have been placed within the zones can somewhat be moved within the zones on occasion. Anyhow, there are several practical ways to prevent or resolve these possible simple local troubles.

The packs can also be put on or under the clothes, underwears, and socks or stockings, within the stated zones, if expedient. Anyway, they must not be placed very far from the surface of the soma. (As remarked, any direct contact of the substances carrying Viremedy and the remedy packs with the soma is not necessary for the remedy effects on the living system receiving Viremedy.)

Many people prefer to employ suitable elastic bands or laces, instead of adhesive plasters, to fix the remedy packs within the stated zones.

In many cases, the remedy packs are placed within the central area of the soles. To date, we have not had any noteworthy report representing the aforementioned skin irritation on the soles subsequent to putting the remedy packs within these zones.

All the same, some individuals have reported trouble in walking and running with the remedy packs placed within the central area of the soles. In these cases, the packs can, to some extent, be moved toward the internal side of the soles if expedient. In this way, in such exceptional cases, the remedy packs can also be put within "the middle part of the internal side of the soles", as *alternative zones*, to avoid the trouble in walking and running. (Other alternative zones are "the area on the feet *against* the central area of the soles".)

Examples of placing a Viremedy pack within the above-mentioned alternative zone have been shown in picture 6.

**Picture 6) Examples of Placing a Viremedy Pack
Within an Alternative Zone That is Especially Linked to the Parallel Body**



- Suitable elastic bands and hypoallergenic adhesive plasters have been utilized to place the remedy packs within the stated alternative zone.

If the remedy packs are made meticulously and contain the suitable substances, they can be considered permanent (enduring, perennial). On account of the very high potency of the current version of Viremedy and its high concentration in the well-sealed remedy packs, provided that the well-sealed remedy packs are not damaged, the attribute of being *the remedy packs* can last permanently.¹⁴¹

If the remedy packs are not completely enclosed and entirely sealed by the appropriate materials for any reason, they must regularly be refreshed or replaced with the new remedy packs. [In the past, the remedy packs applied by the patients were not ideal yet. Therefore, they were replaced with new packs every 2 weeks for more certainty. Additionally, in some cases, the remedy packs were refreshed periodically if expedient. To refresh them, the sufficient effective energy was applied to the packs by duly utilizing microwaves (even for a short time), shock waves, etc.]

- As remarked, the remedy packs contain the suitable substances, such as salt, some metals, agate, sugar, etc, carrying Viremedy. "The packs containing the substances as the salt, metals, agate, and sugar carrying Viremedy, enclosed by the layers of the appropriate materials like suitable plastics," can maintain the remedy concentration in the packs better than "those containing the cotton pieces moistened in the Viremedy-carrying water, enclosed by the same layers, under similar conditions".

- In general, it is strongly preferred that, if possible, Viremedy be "continuously" applied "in large extent" for "at least" about 3 to 18 months, depending on the case.

A practical way to use Viremedy in "high extent" is placing the suitable remedy packs within "a minimum of two zones of the stated more sensitive zones that are especially linked

¹⁴¹ Considering the physical essence of Viremedy (as an information-including medicine), after a rise of the remedy potency, the old remedy packs were placed in suitable contact with the new remedy packs for a sufficient time to upgrade the old packs. (For example, it was simply done by tightly tying adhesive tapes, as the fastener, around the packs for the mentioned time.) The old packs contained Viremedy with a lower potency, and the new packs contained Viremedy with a higher potency. In this way, the remedy with the lower potency became a remedy having the higher potency as well.

to the parallel body". The central area of the soles and the area on the back of the outer ears are two instances of such zones.

Additionally, it is better that Viremedy packs be continuously applied over the day and night if feasible. However, the remedy packs could occasionally be removed temporarily, for instance while taking a shower, if required.

Following the continuous application of Viremedy in great extent for at least about 3 to 18 months, it is still preferred that the continuous use of the remedy, over the day and night, in large extent last if possible. All the same, when there is not any severe problem or stress, applying Viremedy in high extent, by placing the remedy packs within a minimum of two of the stated more sensitive zones, can continue "at least over the sleep period at night" or "for at least 8 hours per 24 hours" (instead of over the day and night).

- **As stated, in some cases of Viremedy use, the packs containing the remedy can be placed on or close to the affected parts or organs of the soma to control some local problems comparatively sooner. To this end, the remedy packs can also be put within the particular, more sensitive zones, in, on and around (near) the soma that are particularly linked with the affected parts or organs "through the related sites at the parallel body level". [The particular zones that are attributed to some sections and "sites" of the parallel body, such as the major and minor chakras and the like, have also been depicted in some CAM modalities such as yoga, acupressure, reflexology, etc.]**
- **"Regularly keeping a little amount of the liquid, like water, carrying Viremedy into the mouth for a period" (e.g., for about 5 minutes or more) can also be considered a type of the inserting method of the remedy application. Anyhow, some other ways to apply the inserting method of Viremedy application are more practical and effective.**
- Raising the effects of Viremedy in practice to overall accelerate and facilitate the holistic healing process is decisive in some cases. It can be done in various ways. Some of these ways have been discussed later in this synopsis in the section titled «Some Ways to Raise the Use Effects of Viremedy».

► Drinking Method:

- **In the second method of applying Viremedy also named the "Drinking Method", the suitable fluids, such as water, juice, tea, coffee, and the like, carrying the remedy are drunk. In this application method of the remedy, large amounts of the substance or substances carrying Viremedy methodically enter the soma by drinking, and the attribute of being the remedy is also multiplied in some of the materials constituting the soma. In this way, the parallel body is subjected to Viremedy, as well.**

In this method of the remedy application, at the beginning, a large amount of the water or other suitable liquids carrying Viremedy enters the soma by drinking. This starting dose is received within a maximum certain period. It could resemble what is called the "Attack Dose" in taking some usual drugs. The amount of the remedy-carrying liquid that is received in the attack dose or starting dose depends on various parameters such as body weight, the existing disorders, the existing possibilities, etc. After that, regularly drinking the water or other liquids carrying Viremedy can continue in a different amount, again depending on the mentioned parameters. The latter dose is similar to what is termed the "Maintenance Dose" in taking some usual drugs. In

this manner, the parallel body is continually exposed to Viremedy. [If desired, adding any additives to the remedy-carrying liquid, e.g. adding flavors, is possible.]

Here, an instance of applying the drinking method of the application of Viremedy is presented. In a typical adult person weighing about 70–75 kg, at first, a minimum of 2 liters (equal to almost 8–10 customary cups) of the liquid carrying Viremedy, at least at the temperature of 10 degrees Celsius (°C), is drunk within a maximum of 24 hours. This amount of the liquid is received in divided doses, e.g. every 4, 6, or 8 hours. Receiving this dose of the remedy, as the attack dose or starting dose, continues for a "minimum" of 3 days (72 hours). (In some cases, it is preferred to continue receiving this high dose of Viremedy for at least 10 days.) Afterward, the liquid carrying the remedy, at least at the temperature of 10 °C, that is drunk within a maximum of 24 hours can be reduced to approximately 1.5 liter (almost 6–7.5 customary cups) in divided doses. Receiving the latter dose continues for a minimum of 2 days. Subsequently, the liquid carrying Viremedy, at least at the temperature of 10 °C, that is drunk within a maximum of 24 hours can be reduced again; it can be decreased to about 1 liter (almost 4–5 customary cups), which is drunk in divided doses. Daily receiving this amount of the liquid continues as the maintenance dose. If taking a dose of the remedy is missed for any reason, a so-called "Compensating Dose", at least with the same amount of the missed dose, should be drunk in addition to the usual dose. Additionally, the attack dose for at least one day is repeated a minimum of every 2 weeks. Depending on the case, the attack dose can be repeated at shorter intervals, and/or the maintenance dose can be increased. (For instance, in some patients, particularly those with severe disorders, the maintenance dose could be equal to the attack dose.)

Trickling a few drops of the liquid (like water or a saturated solution of salt-water or sugar-water) carrying Viremedy into an appropriate container containing a suitable liquid as the carrier can supply the required amount of the liquid carrying the remedy.

After trickling the drops of the liquid carrying Viremedy into the cup/glass of water and stirring the liquid in the cup/glass by an instrument (preferably made of metal) or subsequent to pouring any remedy-carrying liquid into the cup/glass for drinking, it is better to give a short pause before drinking the liquid. For example, this pause can be approximately 1–2 minutes. It lets the liquid in the cup/glass reach comparative stability, after stirring or pouring, and brings about the remedy concentration increase.

To supply a sufficient amount of the remedy-carrying liquid, the number of the drops of the liquid carrying Viremedy trickled into the suitable liquid as the carrier must not be less than a certain number. For more certainty, it is recommended that this number be considerably more than the minimum number of the drops actually adequate for the remedy multiplication in the mentioned amount of the liquid in the existing circumstances. For instance, at least two drops of the liquid carrying Viremedy can be trickled into an appropriate cup containing about 0.25 liter of any suitable liquid as the carrier, or a minimum of five drops of the remedy can be trickled into an appropriate container containing approximately 5 liters of any suitable liquid.

There are various ways to raise the concentration of the remedy in the liquid drinking by the individual. These methods are among such ways: stirring; shaking; subjecting to shock waves (as ultrasonic waves); boiling and some other expedient methods of heating; subjecting to strong electromagnetic fields (such as high-energy microwaves and high-energy photons); immersing

certain materials like some metals in the liquid; etc. (Some of these ways have been discussed later in the section titled «Some Ways to Raise the Use Effects of Viremedy».)

If the materials like some metals are immersed in the remedy-carrying liquid (which is continually received by the living being) to raise the remedy concentration, any toxic effects of some of these substances, such as aluminum (aluminium), must be noticed. Such toxic effects, especially in the case of long-term use, are mainly initiated at the soma level.

Examples of preparing the Viremedy-carrying water for drinking have been shown in picture 7.

Picture 7) Examples of Preparing the Viremedy-carrying Water for Drinking



- In the first case (three pictures from the left side), for instance, the pieces of agate crystal have been placed in the cup to increase the remedy concentration. In the last picture (on the right side), no agate crystal has been used. Anyhow, after trickling the drops of the liquid carrying Viremedy into the water in the cup, stirring the drinking water carrying Viremedy by an instrument (preferably made of metal) and then giving a short pause can result in the remedy concentration increase to some extent.

An instance of a plastic container containing the drinking water carrying Viremedy has been shown in picture 8.¹⁴² In this instance, a glass vial containing "table salt and a saturated solution of table salt in the water carrying the remedy" has been placed in the plastic container containing the drinking water carrying Viremedy to help better maintain the remedy concentration in the drinking water in unfair conditions.

¹⁴² In some experiences in using Viremedy in poultry, some similar appropriate, well-sealed containers containing the remedy, with a suitable volume and shape, were simply immersed in the containers containing the drinking water of the chicken.



Picture 8) An Instance of a Plastic Container Containing the Drinking Water Carrying Viremedy

- A completely closed glass vial containing "table salt and a saturated solution of table salt in the water carrying Viremedy" has been placed in the container to help better maintain the remedy concentration in unfair conditions.

- Similar to what has been expressed formerly, if a container containing the remedy-carrying liquid is entirely made of metal and/or the container is not well-closed, the sufficient effective energy must be continuously applied to the substance carrying Viremedy to maintain the concentration and strength of the remedy. For example, this energy can be applied by boiling if expedient.
- "In the case of some patients", receiving large amounts of liquids like water requires high caution. In such patients, benefiting from suitable medications, such as the chemical or natural medications labeled "Diuretics"¹⁴³ (e.g., Triamterene plus Hydrochlorothiazide), can be considered according to the case. [All diuretics, synthetic or natural, promote diuresis. (Diuresis means an increase in producing urine.)] If necessary, suitable diuretics can be used to prevent "any adverse effects due to any over-accumulation of water" such as hyponatremia, hypertension, cardiac failure, pulmonary edema, brain edema, etc. Some of these particular patients, like those with renal failure and/or hypoproteinemia¹⁴⁴ (such as hypoalbuminemia), could have generalized edema. Likewise, patients who receive the medications termed Antidiuretics¹⁴⁵, e.g. Desmopressin, had better be very cautious if they take large amounts of liquids like water. In such patients, other methods of the remedy application, especially the inserting method, can be taken into consideration.
- In consideration of the presented issues, it is also possible to add the substances carrying Viremedy, like the drops of the Viremedy-carrying water, to most of the liquids and foods

¹⁴³ A subject, for instance, also concerning this topic: [98].

¹⁴⁴ What is termed hypoproteinemia can be caused by several factors. These disorders are among such factors: chronic hepatitis and cirrhosis, which could lead to liver failure; chronic malnutrition such as Kwashiorkor; some kinds of malabsorption like protein-losing enteropathy; nephrotic syndrome; some kinds of severe sepsis, etc. [Likewise, various factors can cause renal failure.]

¹⁴⁵ A subject, for instance, also concerning this topic: [98].

routinely taken by an individual. It is done to multiply remedy in the liquids and foods as much as feasible.

- Viremedy can also be induced in the drinking water of animals, such as chickens and fish, if necessary. [The remedy can be used in animals by inserting method as well. For instance, the remedy packs can be embedded in the collars employed for some animals like dogs and cats.]

► Other Methods:

- It is also feasible to apply Viremedy in some other methods, like the "infusion method" and "inhalation method", according to the case.

For example, it is possible to apply this remedy by infusing the appropriate liquids, like current serums, carrying Viremedy if expedient. By infusing the liquids carrying the remedy, the attribute of being Viremedy is also multiplied in some of the materials constituting the soma.

This remedy can simply be reproduced in various types of serum, e.g. by injecting the sterile distilled water carrying Viremedy into the serum. Reproducing the attribute of being the remedy in the vials of sterile distilled water can also be done by immersing or floating the vials in the liquid carrying Viremedy for at least the necessary minimum period.

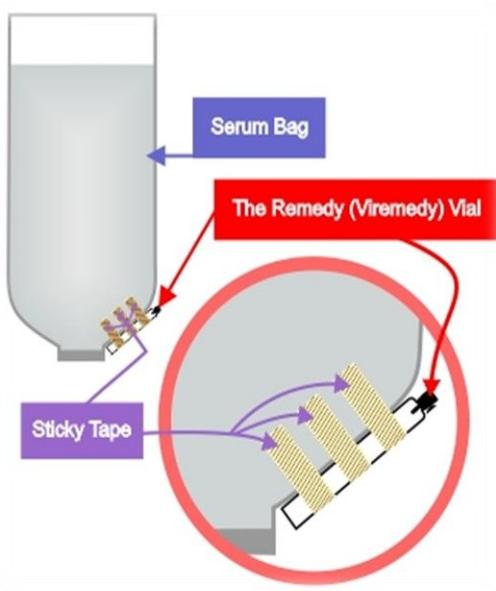
Another way to reproduce Viremedy in a serum liquid is "suitably placing the remedy vials or packs on the serum bag for at least the necessary minimum period", with or without applying energy to the serum to raise the remedy concentration. The substances, such as agate, some metals, and salt, carrying Viremedy in the remedy packs have been enclosed by the "thin" layers of the materials that are not potential carriers, in the special meaning, for Viremedy. An appropriate contact of the remedy vial or pack with the serum bag for at least the necessary minimum period is required. (Rubbing a little Vaseline or the like on the contact surface, between "the remedy vial or pack" and "the serum bag", can also be taken into consideration to provide this contact.) This method of reproducing Viremedy in a liquid, with no need for the entry of any substance into the liquid, is very simple. [It can be considered a handy way for using the remedy in some studies in the field as well.]

The minimum amount of time necessary for any conduction of the attribute of being Viremedy through a material not considered a potential carrier, in its special meaning, for this remedy depends on several parameters. In this case, it depends on the parameters such as the properties, like the kind, size, wall thickness, and shape of the remedy vial or pack placed on the serum bag; the properties, like the kind, thickness, and shape, of the wall of the serum bag; the properties, like the type and amount, of the serum in the serum bag; the existing circumstances; etc. Similar to other similar cases, it is recommended that in practice, the period of suitably placing the said remedy vials or packs on the serum bags be more than the minimum amount of time actually adequate for the effective conduction of the attribute of being Viremedy. Just as an example, to date, the period of suitably placing any appropriate remedy pack "*on the inferior part*" of some current serum bags made of plastic has not been less than 30 minutes. **Anyhow, for more certainty, we usually recommend that the period intended for the induction of the attribute of being Viremedy by "suitably putting any appropriate remedy vials or packs containing Viremedy in contact with any containers containing potential carriers" not be less than 2**

hours in practice. (Under the usual conditions, this period could be considerably more than the minimum time actually adequate for the effective induction of the attribute of being Viremedy in a suitable carrier.)

An example of applying Viremedy by serum injection has been shown in picture 9.

Picture 9) An Example of Applying Viremedy by Serum Injection



- In attaching an appropriate remedy vial or pack to the inferior part of a serum bag, there ought to be no gap between "the remedy vial or pack" and "the serum bag".

For instance, it is also feasible to benefit from suitable adhesive tapes (sticky tapes) to stick and fix the remedy vial or pack on the inferior part of the serum bag as better as possible. (Additionally, rubbing a little Vaseline or the like on the contact surface, between "the remedy vial or pack" and "the serum bag", can be helpful in better contact of the remedy vial or pack with the serum bag.)

- The remedy vials or packs should be attached to the "inferior part" of the serum bag for a sufficient time. (For example, this attachment can be performed before the serum infusion, and it continues throughout the infusion period.)

[As mentioned, also in this case, there is no need to add any substance to the serum to induce (induct) the attribute of being Viremedy in the serum.]

VI-IV) Some Ways to Raise the Use Effects of Viremedy:

- As stated, benefitting from any suitable ways to raise the effects of Viremedy in practice to accelerate and facilitate the holistic healing process overall is decisive in some cases as the following: the presence of severe disorders; the presence of the disorders with a progressive nature (like cancer and malignant multiple sclerosis); the presence of any serious psychic and/or somatic stresses; the high intensity of any problems occurring during the therapy course; the presence of any serious adverse effects taking place subsequent to applying other treatments; etc.

Increasing the performance and speed of the holistic healing process as much as feasible is also very effective in decreasing the possibility of relapse of the problems.

There are various ways to raise the use effects of Viremedy and the speed of the holistic healing process. For instance:

- **Raising the period of placing the remedy packs within the stated more sensitive zones that are especially linked to the parallel body;** [As remarked, in general, it is strongly preferred that Viremedy be "continuously" applied "in great extent" if possible. A practical way to use Viremedy in "large extent" is putting the suitable remedy packs within "a minimum of two zones of the stated more sensitive zones that are especially linked to the parallel body". The central area of the soles and the area on the back of the outer ears are two instances of such zones. It is better that Viremedy packs be continuously applied over the day and night if feasible. However, the remedy packs can occasionally be removed temporarily, e.g. while taking a shower, if required. Ensuing continuously applying Viremedy in high extent for at least about 3 to 18 months, it is still highly preferred that the remedy continuous use, over the day and night, in great extent last if possible. All the same, when there is not any severe problem or stress, applying Viremedy in large extent, by placing the remedy packs within a minimum of two of the stated more sensitive zones, can continue *at least* over the sleep period at night or for *at least* 8 hours per 24 hours (instead of over the day and night). The necessary continuity in sufficiently using Viremedy is essential for any acceptable accomplishment of the process of holistic healing actuated by using this remedy. Regardless of any problems, "continually and continuously applying Viremedy in high extent" is very useful, particularly for individuals with severe disorders. The necessary continuity in sufficiently using this remedy has a great importance in the progression of the holistic healing process.]
- **Increasing the number of the remedy packs, which involves "benefiting from more sensitive zones that are especially linked to the parallel body";** [As noted, the remedy packs can be put within the particular, more sensitive zones (that are especially linked to the related sites at the parallel body level) on or around (near) the soma. These areas are among such zones: "*the area on the back of the outer ear*"; "*the central area of the sole (under the foot)*"; "*the central area of the palm*"; "*the area on the top of the head*"; "*the area in the middle and inferior part of the forehead (almost between the eyebrows)*"; "*the area in the base of the neck*"; "*the area about in the middle of the sternum bone (almost in the center of the chest)*"; "*the area at the bottom of the sternum bone*"; "*the area somewhat above the navel (between the bottom of the sternum bone and the navel)*"; "*the area somewhat under the navel (in the lower abdomen)*"; "*the five areas in the back (against the aforesaid five areas in the front)*";

"the area in the perineum (in the base of the spine)"; etc. The stated more sensitive zones have also been depicted in some CAM modalities such as yoga, acupressure, reflexology, and the like. *"In many cases, it is recommended that, for more certainty, the appropriate remedy packs be placed within at least two of the stated more sensitive zones that are especially linked to the parallel body, like the central area of the soles or the area on the back of the outer ears."* Additionally, in some cases, the packs carrying Viremedy can be put on or close to the affected parts or organs of the soma to control some local problems comparatively sooner. To this end, the remedy packs can also be placed within the particular, more sensitive zones, in, on and around (near) the soma that are particularly linked with the affected parts or organs "through the related sites at the parallel body level".]

- **Raising the concentration of the remedy in the packs by applying energy to them and utilizing more suitable substances, like agate, salt, and some metals, as the carriers for Viremedy;** [Applying energy to the substances carrying the remedy can be done just before and/or during the use of Viremedy.]
- **Concurrently employing the various application methods of Viremedy;** [The various application methods of the remedy, such as the inserting method, the drinking method, etc, have been presented in this synopsis. They can be applied concomitantly if expedient. What is entitled the "attack dose" can be "highly effective". For example, receiving 2 liters (equal to almost 8-10 customary cups) of the Viremedy-carrying water, by an average adult person weighing 70-75 kg, within a maximum of 24 hours can be greatly effective. *It is generally recommended that the attack dose of Viremedy be taken "at least" every 2 months concomitant with continuously using the remedy in great extent by the inserting method (as mentioned). Additionally, the attack dose can be received as needed (PRN) to accelerate the holistic healing process and "better control the problems happened through the therapy course by applying Viremedy".*]]
- **Increasing the amount of the remedy (in the form of the liquid carrying Viremedy) received by the living being;** [As expressed, in the case of some patients, taking any large amounts of liquids requires high caution. In these patients, using suitable medications, like the medications named diuretics (e.g., Triamterene plus Hydrochlorothiazide), can be considered according to the case. If necessary, suitable diuretics can be utilized to prevent "any adverse effects due to any over-accumulation of water" such as hyponatremia, hypertension, cardiac failure, pulmonary edema, brain edema, etc. Some of these particular patients, like those with renal failure and/or hypoproteinemia (such as hypoalbuminemia), could have generalized edema. Likewise, patients who receive the medications called antidiuretics, e.g. desmopressin, had better be very cautious if they take large amounts of liquids like water. In such patients, other methods of the remedy application, especially the inserting method, can be taken into consideration.]]
- **Raising the concentration of the remedy (in the form of the liquid carrying Viremedy) received by the living being, via applying energy;** [As stated, this energy, according to the case, can be applied by stirring, shaking, boiling and other expedient methods of heating the water carrying Viremedy; subjecting to strong electromagnetic fields like those produced by microwave ovens; subjecting to shock waves; etc. Applying energy to the substances

carrying the remedy can be done just before and/or during the use of Viremedy, e.g. during the infusion of the serum carrying Viremedy.]

- **Raising the concentration of the remedy (in the form of the liquid carrying Viremedy) received by the living being, via immersing certain materials like agate crystal and some suitable metals in the remedy-carrying liquid¹⁴⁶;** [In general, there is a positive correlation between "the remedy concentration" and "the amount of the said immersed substances such as agate". Anyway, as remarked, "immersing some materials like some metals to the drinking or infusing liquid carrying Viremedy to raise the remedy concentration" requires noticing any toxic effects of these substances, such as aluminum, especially in the case of long-term use.]
- **Raising the concentration of the remedy (in the form of the liquid carrying Viremedy) received by the living being, via utilizing the suitable containers and cups/glasses (containing the remedy-carrying liquid) whose inner surfaces are made of certain materials like the appropriate types of metals;** [In this case, the outer surfaces of the containers and cups/glasses are covered by the materials that are not potential carriers, in the special meaning, for Viremedy. As stated, if "the inner" and "the outer" surfaces of the containers and cups/glasses, both, are made of the materials that are potential carriers, in its special meaning, for Viremedy, a suitable separating layer between "the inner surface" and "the outer surface" will be necessary. This completely separating layer, with appropriate properties, must be made of the materials that are not potential carriers, in the special meaning, for the remedy. As expressed, "using some substances like some metals in the containers and cups/glasses containing the drinking or infusing liquid carrying Viremedy to raise the remedy concentration" requires being aware of any toxic effects of these substances, such as aluminum, especially in the case of long-term use.]
- **Appropriately using other suitable treatments together with Viremedy with a holistic and integrative attitude within the framework of vitherapy.** [If expedient, we can duly benefit from other suitable therapeutic techniques and tools accompanied by Viremedy to

¹⁴⁶ When certain materials are repeatedly immersed in water containing Viremedy before consumption, certain effects may occur owing to the "proving" of the immersed materials on some individuals who are more sensitive to information-including medicines. These possible transient effects vary depending on the parameters such as the type and the amount of the immersed material; any record of contact with the immersed material; the period and the manner of immersing the material; the sensitivity and the state of the person receiving the remedy; etc.

In the case of continually employing a particular material to increase the remedy concentration (e.g., by immersing that material in the drinking water carrying the remedy), if the living being receiving the remedy is not adapted to the mentioned material yet, it will adapt to the material within a short time. The influences of Viremedy on the living being accelerate and facilitate the adaptation process and compensate for any adverse effects due to any "proving" of the used material.

Usually giving the appropriate time span between "immersing those materials" and "drinking the water carrying the remedy" decreases the occurrence possibility of the mentioned "proving".

. Needless to say, this proving does not involve any toxic effects mainly initiated at the soma level, pointed out before.

overall accelerate and facilitate the process of holistic healing and/or combating certain problems according to the case. If required, various treatments, in conventional medicine and/or unconventional medicine, as the following can be employed along with Viremedy: nutritional therapy, chemical drugs, herbal medications (botanicals), and other Biological Based Therapies (BBT); homeopathic treatments; physiotherapy; surgical procedures; psychotherapy; and so forth. For instance, it is possible to apply any suitable treatment to help control the problems occurring through the emergence event during the holistic therapy course. **Another example is benefitting from a special, active type of meditation, which is very worthwhile in any holistic therapy.** Anyway, the parallel application of various treatments within the framework of vitherapy ought to be done appropriately (congruently) to raise the health and vitality on the whole.]

- The curves of the mentioned positive correlations between "the total effect of using Viremedy" and each of "the stated factors" are not linear. The stated factors were as the following: "the period of placing the remedy packs within the stated more sensitive zones that are especially linked to the parallel body"; "the number and/or the size of the remedy packs put within the stated zones"; "the concentration of the remedy in the packs"; "the amount of the substances carrying Viremedy that have been used in the remedy packs"; "the amount of the remedy-carrying liquid received by the living being", and "the concentration of the remedy-carrying liquid received by the living being". In other words, the slopes of the curves of the mentioned positive correlations are not constant; they are typically "decreasing (declining)" overall. (For instance, on account of "the limited capacity of the parallel body for the physical information rendition into the corresponding biotic qualities", increasing the number and/or the size of the remedy packs or raising the concentration of Viremedy in the packs "more than a certain limit" cannot significantly bring about the greater effect of the remedy use.)
- The effectiveness of a therapy can be increased or decreased also owing to the stated association among the diverse levels/parts of the living system, including the psyche, the parallel body, and the soma. This general point highlights a holistic attitude.

VI-V) The Possible Use of Other Treatments Together With Viremedy:

- As remarked, Viremedy is a general, versatile tool in vitherapy. This remedy, as a basic or fundamental remedy, can be used alone or together with other treatments.

In any application of other treatments along with Viremedy to raise the health and vitality in total, "an ultimately congruent set of treatments" ought to be used. Various therapeutic techniques and tools are utilized in medicine, conventional and unconventional. According to the case, in practice, they are applied with an allopathic approach and/or a homeopathic approach, and the initial main effects of them take place at the soma level, the parallel body level, and/or the psyche level. An appropriate parallel use of other treatments with Viremedy within the framework of vitherapy is done to overall accelerate and facilitate the holistic healing process and/or combat certain problems, depending on the case.

There can be various kinds of synergism between "Viremedy, as a truly holistic treatment," and "any suitable treatments appropriately employed accompanied by this basic remedy".

Additionally, applying Viremedy, like applying any other appropriate holistic treatment, can also be useful in preventing or reducing any adverse effects of using other treatments. Anyhow, we must always be aware of any benefits and risks of applying any treatment.

It should also be expressed that even applying the so-called "symptomatic treatments" to palliate some symptoms & signs "by suitably utilizing appropriate conventional and/or unconventional treatments" could sometimes be determining in the required continuation of a holistic therapy and its final success. Like any treatments, depending on the case, they are, in practice, used with an allopathic approach and/or a homeopathic approach, and their initial main effects can be on the psyche, the parallel body, and/or the soma. **In any case, the strategic aim of any holistic therapeutic system or modality is "raising the overall health and vitality as much as possible".** [Of note, in many cases, what is termed "normalization" is the strategic aim in conventional medicine in practice. In essence, the normalization has a statistical concept. Trying for normalization is not "necessarily" in the special order of the vitality rise. In particular, when this attempt is done within the general framework of a reductionist and partial (fractional) standpoint, it may even reduce the vitality in total.]

To appropriately use Viremedy or any other treatment along with other treatments with a holistic and integrative attitude, generally being acquainted with the function mechanism of each of the mentioned treatments and their direct and indirect effects on the various levels of the living organism could be important. Naturally, "inappropriately" employing various therapeutic techniques and tools concomitant with each other, according to the case, could lead to various kinds of adverse interferences and the derangement of feedback mechanisms, degrees of stasis, and hampering the process of achieving the health.

- In general, "duly benefitting from any expedient treatments whose initial main effects are on the soma and/or the psyche" together with "the appropriate treatments whose initial main effects are directly or indirectly on the parallel body" can be useful or even vital in some cases. (The initial main effects of the medications and surgical procedures, used in conventional medicine, are on the soma.)

This point can be explained also in light of the limitations in the use efficacy of the treatments whose initial main effects are directly or indirectly on the parallel body. The mentioned limitations are derived from these factors: "the capacity of the parallel body for the physical information rendition into the corresponding biotic qualities"; "the innate potentialities and the actual capabilities of natural regulatory and healing operations, especially at the parallel body level, for remedying and establishing an improved dynamic equilibrium in the totality of the living system receiving the treatment"; and "the reciprocal relationships of the parallel body with the psyche and the soma". Duly using other appropriate treatments along with Viremedy must be taken into consideration if expedient.

On account of some existing limitations, in many cases, it is far better or even necessary that "suitably employing the appropriate information-including remedies like Viremedy, whose initial main effects are on the parallel body," be accompanied by "duly applying the apposite treatments whose initial main effects are on the soma and/or the psyche" with a holistic and integrative attitude.

- It is obvious that, in general, also caring for what is generally termed the "lifestyle" and the related issues such as nutrition and nutritional supplements, sleep, exercise, receiving water, environmental conditions, and the like is *very important*. Improving one's lifestyle can lead to a rise in vitality as well. In vitherapy, considering its holistic and integrative attitude, the lifestyle, in its broad sense, ought to be expediently regarded too.

- In general, a forward-looking (prospective), health-oriented, and proactive approach to health problems is highly preferred. Likewise, emphasis on the individual rather than the disease, multimodal approach, multidisciplinary approach, and participatory manners should be regarded.

In a wide scope, some of the key points and notions regarded in the so-called "Preventive and Social Medicine (PSM)¹⁴⁷" can also be noticed to broadly apply vitherapy. These fundamental concepts, attitudes, and polices are among such key points and notions: more emphasis on prevention rather than therapy; thoroughly noticing and systematically monitoring various factors, like environmental and social factors, and the quality of health and life; combating disorders on a large scale; implementing comprehensive and multilayer systems; empowering people and making collaborative solutions; etc.

■ Using Viremedy Along With Homeopathic Treatments Within the Framework of Improved Homeopathy:

- The preventive and/or therapeutic practice in which Viremedy is used accompanied by appropriate homeopathic treatments is labeled the "Improved Homeopathy". It is a type of vitherapy as well.

¹⁴⁷ Preventive and Social Medicine (PSM) is also discussed under the topics as Community Medicine, Community Health, Public Health, etc.

[Upon the notion called Holism, any system should be considered as a whole, not merely as a collection of its parts. Likewise, in treating any person, a variety of factors, also including social factors, should be taken into account.]

Using Viremedy, as a basic and general remedy, along with proper homeopathic treatments can substantially increase the performance and speed of the homeopathic therapy in total. Applying Viremedy accompanied by proper homeopathic treatments has various effects on the therapy and the related events. As noted, by the continuous use of Viremedy in great extent, the existing pathogenic inclusive structure is continuously undermined, and the unhealthy pseudo-equilibria that already exist in the living organism are broken in favor of improved equilibria. Therefore, applying Viremedy along with appropriate homeopathic treatments can considerably facilitate and improve the homeopathic treatments. Owing to the positive effect of Viremedy use on improving natural regulatory and healing operations, applying this remedy can also enhance the compensatory modification and healing, which comes about ensuing what is entitled the "primary effect (primary aggravation)" through a suitable homeopathic therapy. [As stated, the primary effect first occurs after effectively taking an appropriate homeopathic treatment.]

Viremedy use could ultimately bring about a clearer whole picture of the individual receiving the remedy. This clearness is helpful in the homeopathic diagnosis and the process of choosing a fitting homeopathic medicine (in a proper type and potency).

Besides, in the case of the parallel use of Viremedy with homeopathic medicines, even a little similarity between "the unhealthy state induced through the primary effect subsequent to taking the homeopathic remedy" and "the unhealthy state of the living being (previous to taking the remedy) receiving the treatment" could lead to acceptable healing effects. This point is an important advantage in using Viremedy along with homeopathic medicines. With this in mind, the broad-spectrum homeopathic medicines, like those labeled "Polycrest Medicines (Polycrests)", will be more effective when they are employed within the framework of improved homeopathy.

It is also worth remarking that, as expressed, a tolerance to Viremedy does not occur. It can be explained in light of the essence and the action mechanism of Viremedy, which, in contrast to homeopathic medicines, does not include the physical information corresponding to any unhealthy state. A tolerance to the homeopathic medicines properly prescribed through usual homeopathic therapies sometimes occurs. Benefiting from Viremedy within the framework of improved homeopathy, especially when this remedy is continuously used in large extent, is also useful in tackling any tolerance to the homeopathic medicines prescribed appropriately.

There are some substantial complexities in practicing usual homeopathy. Many times, correctly diagnosing the patients' homeopathic states is not simple. There could be various intricacies in suitably prescribing fitting homeopathic medicines, in accurate types and precise potencies, through different phases of a homeopathic therapy course. Judiciously managing a patient through a homeopathic therapy course could be a complex and multifaceted art. This "art" also demands the necessary perspicuity and ingenuity. As a fact, the kinds of the so-called "placebo treatment" and "symptomatic treatment" are actually applied instead of truly healing in many cases of homeopathic therapies. Sometimes, the symptomatic treatments with homeopathic medicines may be overall damaging depending on the case. Some adverse effects of homeopathic treatments through some usual homeopathic therapies may be seriously damaging especially in some cases. Similar to most holistic therapeutic modalities, "broadly" applying a correct individualized

therapy by usual homeopathy, by large numbers of practitioners for large numbers of people, is not feasible in practice.

Therefore, utilizing Viremedy within the framework of improved homeopathy can be a handy solution. [Through applying the improved homeopathy, any apt use of homeopathy software in practice could be more helpful too.] In this way, we can overcome some principal barriers and strategic limitations in the effectiveness and speed of usual homeopathic therapies.

Viremedy use is also effective in preventing, removing, or mitigating any problems caused by any misuse of homeopathic medicines. It is useful in the control of any problems occurring subsequent to receiving homeopathic treatments as well. Thus, benefitting from this basic remedy can substantially increase the safety of homeopathic treatments.

Incidentally, as will be noted later, "a certain kind of drug adverse effect due to the derangement of some natural modulatory feedback mechanisms" consequent to "the suppression of some symptoms & signs of the disorders" can be prevented or considerably lessened especially by continuously applying Viremedy in high extent.

In a few words, to speed up the holistic healing process of disorders, also including the latent disorders, using Viremedy accompanied by appropriate homeopathic treatments within the framework of improved homeopathy can be taken into consideration. In this manner, the ultimate impact of the homeopathic treatments on improving natural regulatory and healing operations rises, and the effectiveness of the treatments increases.

- As stated, Viremedy use could raise the fulfillment degree of biotic capabilities overall. It improves natural homeostatic and healing operations at the diverse levels. Therefore, employing this remedy increases not only the efficacy of conventional vaccinations but also that of what is entitled "Homeoprophylaxis" when the prophylaxis is applied appropriately.

- Having acquaintance with homeopathy and its typology can also be useful in better understanding and handling the events, fluctuations, and problems occurring through the process of holistic healing. Knowing the homeopathic type of the patient, as his/her unhealthy state, by the practitioner and the patient can be helpful in the better management of the holistic healing process and the related problems especially in some cases.

- There are some important practical points in using Viremedy along with homeopathic treatments.

Using Viremedy along with an appropriate homeopathic treatment can result in a decrease or increase in the symptoms & signs appearing through the emergence event and the related reactions and occurrences during the process of holistic healing, depending on various parameters. These factors are among such parameters: the type, the extent, and the intensity of the disorders at the various levels of the living system; the existing susceptibilities and predisposing factors; the phase of the holistic healing process; the emergence and discharge events coming about through the process of holistic healing; the method and extent of applying Viremedy; the homeopathic treatment that is received; employing any other treatment (such as unconventional and conventional medications like "Immunosuppressive Drugs") regarding its type and the method and extent of its use; etc.

It should be noted that, in some cases, applying homeopathic medicines, "especially the medicines in high potencies", along with Viremedy may lead to an increase in the occurrence possibility of some problems that could occur because of what is generally named aggravation in the literature on homeopathy, depending on various factors. The existence of active disorders with high severity increases the occurrence possibility of these problems, especially the problems that could happen due to the emergence event. In such susceptible patients, this point calls for more attention. [What is termed the "aggravation" in the literature relating to homeopathy, also including the emergence event, has been discussed earlier in this text.]

In general, the so-called aggravation and any problems occurring because of this stress ought to be noticed in all homeopathic therapies, "with or without the parallel use of Viremedy"; if not, especially in the case of some patients, the therapy may dramatically fail. Anyway, using homeopathic treatments along with Viremedy, especially in patients suffering from active severe disorders, must be done with well noticing all necessary points in concomitantly using Viremedy and homeopathic treatments.

For instance, if Viremedy is continuously used in great extent and the emergence event is going on "seriously", concurrently employing homeopathic "medicines" is not recommended. After the severity decrease of the active severe disorders by continuously utilizing Viremedy in large extent for a sufficient time and "reaching comparative stability in the patient's condition (for at least 3 months)", appositely applying any appropriate homeopathic medicines within the framework of improved homeopathy could be started. In this way, the holistic healing process of active disorders with high severity by Viremedy use can be followed by the improved homeopathy if expedient.

When we decide to use homeopathic medicines along with Viremedy, "utilizing the homeopathic medicines in the potencies equal to or lower than 30CH (in the Hahnemann centesimal scale)" could be a comparatively convenient choice in many cases.

It is better that the appropriate homeopathic medicines be applied in the form of the so-called "large doses" when they are employed within the framework of improved homeopathy. [For example, 5-15 drops of the homeopathic medicine can be given at a time.]

By using Viremedy accompanied by appropriate homeopathic remedies, the intervals among the prescriptions of the homeopathic medicines can be decreased or increased according to the case.

Anyhow, the points mentioned above are not hard and fast (fix and definite). As highlighted, the plan of an ideal therapy and the management manner in detail are specific for each patient in each condition.

When homeopathic medicines are utilized accompanied by Viremedy (especially in high extent), usually avoiding the substances and situations that could sometimes antidote the effects of homeopathic medicines has less importance. It can be explained in light of the supportive and improving effect of Viremedy use on natural regulatory and healing operations.

All the same, it is worth reminding that allowing an appropriate interval between "the time of applying Viremedy" and "the time of receiving any homeopathic medicine" is generally recommended; otherwise, what is called the primary aggravation may be precluded or lessened by Viremedy use. This interval depends on the parameters like the type and the

potency of the homeopathic medicine; the sensitivity of the patient's parallel body to such medicines; etc. (For example, "the mentioned interval can be *at least 4 hours* in many cases".)

In acute situations, allowing the interval mentioned above is not recommended. Anyhow, using the "large doses" of homeopathic medicines, within the framework of improved homeopathy, in acute situations could be especially preferred.

Viremedy and homeopathic medicines ought to be strictly kept separate from each other. As remarked, putting the containers of homeopathic medicines in contact with the containers of Viremedy for a time converts the homeopathic medicines into Viremedy over an adequate amount of time, which could be short.

- As emphatically stated, it is highly recommended that Viremedy be continuously employed in great extent, with or without the parallel use of any other treatments.

• It is also possible to appropriately apply intentional healing isopathic medicines along with Viremedy. [Such medicines have been noted earlier in this synopsis in the section titled «The Mechanisms of the Actions of Information-Including Medicines» under the subtitle of "The Action Mechanism of Intentional Healing Medicines".]

Anyhow, as noted, in practice, we cannot be sure of the accuracy and the precision of intentional healing isopathic medicines, neither in type nor in potency. Making an accurate judgment on the effectiveness of using these medicines in overall decreasing the disorders and facilitating the process of holistic healing calls for more experiences. All the same, expediently utilizing such information-including medicines within the framework of improved homeopathy, especially when Viremedy is continuously used in large extent, can be a handy way in many cases.

• **Notwithstanding the benefits that were stated for using homeopathic medicines along with Viremedy within the framework of improved homeopathy, the efficacy of this parallel use in accelerating the holistic healing process in total is limited and contingent on various parameters. This limitation can be explained in light of "the mechanisms of the actions of Viremedy and homeopathic medicines" and "the innate potentialities and the actual capabilities of natural regulatory and healing operations, especially at the parallel body level, for remedying and establishing an improved dynamic equilibrium in the totality of the living system receiving Viremedy". The stated mechanisms and the limitations derived from the said limited capacity can illuminate this point.**

For instance, theoretically, if Viremedy is "continuously" used "in high extent", the parallel use of homeopathic medicines (as a certain kind of stress initially applied at the parallel body level) cannot considerably speed up the process of "holistic healing" in total. However, making the final verdict on this issue calls for more experiences.

Anyhow, even with continuously using Viremedy in great extent, it can still be feasible to effectively accelerate combating some problems, especially non-severe problems, by aptly employing suitable homeopathic medicines along with Viremedy. For example, non-severe acute damages or some chronic difficulties can be among such problems. Sometimes, considering the patient situation, it is needed to influence the direction of the holistic healing process, even provisionally, to better address a certain problem as soon as possible. "Changing the picture of disorders in a certain, desired way" can be very helpful in some

cases. (Change of the disorders picture "in a desired way" is not a necessary condition for vitality rise.) Even with continuously using Viremedy in large extent, accurately applying the improved homeopathy, as a promising therapy, could be markedly useful in such cases.

In addition, "continuously" applying Viremedy in high extent, especially over a long term, could not be conveniently practical in some situations. For any reason, some people do not continuously use Viremedy in great extent in practice. Especially in these cases, we can effectively benefit from appropriate homeopathic treatments, like homeopathic medicines, within the framework of improved homeopathy to speed up the holistic healing process as much as feasible.

- Applying Viremedy by "suitably placing the appropriate remedy packs within at least two of the stated more sensitive zones (that are especially linked to the parallel body)" or "drinking about a minimum of 2 liters of the liquid carrying Viremedy per 24 hours for a typical adult person" are also considered "the Viremedy use in great (large) extent".
- Even when Viremedy is continuously used in large extent, concomitantly employing an appropriate psycho-homeopathic treatment, whose initial main effect is on the psyche, can speed up the process of holistic healing.
- It is also possible to suitably utilize any other appropriate treatments, conventional or unconventional, together with the improved homeopathy if required. The initial main effects of these treatments can be on the soma level, the parallel body level, and/or the psyche level.

■ *A Certain Kind of Drug Adverse Effect Due to the Derangement of Some Natural Modulatory Feedback Mechanisms:*

- In general, any suppression of the natural regulatory and homeostatic operations and the related occurrences, such as "immunological events", "detoxification processes" (e.g., perspiration), and the like, could bring on disorganization in the living organism in various ways. This suppression may also happen subsequent to applying a variety of techniques and tools such as medications, instruments, practices, meditations, etc.

Likewise, a certain kind of drug adverse effect is caused by the derangement of some natural modulatory (adjusting) feedback mechanisms through the dynamic interactions between the parallel body and the soma of the living system. Unfortunately, this kind of drug adverse effect, which is also "dose-dependent", is not regarded in conventional medicine and pharmacology.

Naturally, using the treatments whose initial main effects are on the soma indirectly affects the parallel body and the psyche through the said dynamic, reciprocal relationships and feedback processes. It can be explained in consideration of the issues formerly stated about the association among the diverse levels/parts, including the psyche, the parallel body, and the soma.

For instance, applying "any chemical or natural medications initially affecting the immune actions at the soma level in any way" also affects some natural adaptive and regulatory operations at the parallel body level. Accordingly, the medications initially having wide effects on the immune actions at the soma level indirectly affect the parallel body widely as well. For example, many of the medicines suppressing the immune system at the soma level, as Immunosuppressive Drugs, are among such medications.

Some of the medications, with wide effects, in conventional medicine that can suppress the immune system at the soma level are as the following: Calcineurin Inhibitors (such as Cyclosporine and Tacrolimus); Anti-proliferative Agents (such as Azathioprine, Mycophenolate Sodium, and Mycophenolate Mofetil); mTOR Inhibitors (like Sirolimus); Glucocorticoids (such as Dexamethasone, Betamethasone, Methylprednisolone or Depo-Medrol, Prednisolone, Prednisone, Hydrocortisone, Triamcinolone, Clobetasol Propionate, Beclomethasone, Budenoside, and Cortisone); most Nonsteroidal Anti-inflammatory Drugs (abbreviated as NSAIDs, like Indomethacin, Ibuprofen, Ketoprofen, Diclofenac, Mefenamic Acid, Oxyphenbutazone, Phenylbutazone, Piroxicam, Sodium Salicylate, Tolmetin, Trometamol, Celecoxib, Naproxen, Sulindac, Nabumetone, Diflunisal, Ketonolac, Etodolac, and Nabumetone).

Likewise, the drugs labeled Antihistamines (H₁ Antihistamines) initially affect the immune actions at the soma level. They block the H₁-histamine receptors and suppress the histamine response to allergens.¹⁴⁸ [Histamine is an immune agent involved in local immune responses and the inflammatory response at the soma level.] Therefore, using them by susceptible patients, according to the case, could lead to the stated kind of drug adverse effect too.

In general, applying the medications said above, such as NSAIDs and especially immunosuppressive drugs like glucocorticoids, causes "an unnatural decline in the immune system activity at the soma level" in various respects and degrees. The unnatural hypoactivity of the immune system at the soma level, in turn, stimulates the related natural adaptive and adjusting operations at the parallel body level, leading to their activity increase as a reactional, compensatory event. This compensatory event can be considered a form of positive feedback occurring on account of the systematic function of the natural adaptive and adjusting operations especially at the parallel body level. The mentioned "compensatory hyperactivity", initially provoked at the parallel body level, gives rise to other related events in the parallel body and then in the totality of the living system as well. In this way, applying the said medications could result in some changes in the picture of the disorders of the living being.

Applying the said medications to remove or lessen some symptoms & signs of disorders can be considered a form of what is generally termed "suppression". This suppression increases the occurrence possibility of some problems, such as Autoimmune Disorders, especially in susceptible patients. Such impairments, also discussed in the literature on homeopathy, can sometimes be serious in susceptible cases.

In consideration of the above-mentioned issues, the stated kind of drug adverse effect also includes the intensification of some existing disorders. On the other hand, some endogenous harmonizing and healing operations combat this kind of drug adverse effect. Such operations take place to prevent or rectify the impairments and establish an adjusted dynamic equilibrium instead. Thus, they are also effective in combating the stated adverse effect. [For instance, some of the symptoms & signs, like skin rashes and the like that have been reported by some of the patients taking such medications, could indicate the stated kind of drug adverse effect on the one hand and the systematic function of some natural regulatory and healing operations to rectify them on the other hand.]

¹⁴⁸ A subject, for instance, also concerning this theme: [98].

Sometimes, the stated kind of drug adverse effect in susceptible patients, "receiving or not receiving information-including medicines or any other holistic treatments", may even lead to critical situations. Naturally, if these adverse effects considerably arise and are prolonged, the risk of serious impairments increases.

The suppression risk ought to be well noticed in all susceptible cases, receiving or not receiving any holistic treatment. Even in the case of susceptible patients continuously receiving Viremedy in high extent, this general point should be respected.

As will be discussed later, continuously applying Viremedy in great extent is highly recommended in all susceptible patients. If expedient, this usage can also be accompanied by duly employing any other suitable treatment to prevent or overcome this kind of drug adverse effect as much as feasible.

- The drugs labeled NSAIDs inhibit "Cyclooxygenase (COX) Enzymes" in the "Cyclooxygenase Pathway".¹⁴⁹ Cyclooxygenase enzymes are involved in the synthesis of some biological mediators. They convert "Arachidonic Acid" (released from the cell membrane phospholipids in the early stages of the inflammatory process) into the precursors of "Prostanoids". Prostanoids are key biological mediators as Prostaglandins, Prostacyclin, and Thromboxane. Prostaglandins, as the important immune agents at the soma level, are involved in inflammation. In such manner, NSAIDs directly reduce the immune activity at the soma level.

Glucocorticoids (GCs) inhibit "Phospholipase A2 (PLA₂)". Phospholipase A₂ is the factor causing the release of arachidonic acid from the cell membrane phospholipids in the early stages of the inflammatory process. [The inhibition of phospholipase A₂ by glucocorticoids is caused by boosting "Annexin-1" as the enzyme that suppresses phospholipase A₂ production.] Additionally, glucocorticoids inhibit the COX-2 enzyme.¹⁵⁰

In this way, most NSAIDs and especially glucocorticoids widely affect the immune actions at the soma level. They act in many tissues; "the action field of them is wide".

- *Here, it is worthy of remark that, in some of the literature formerly published about information-including medicines (like Viremedy and homeopathic medicines) and some related topics¹⁵¹, one point in this regard must be corrected. In that literature, the over-accumulation of some substances as Arachidonic Acid (AA) had been erroneously considered the causative factor for a certain kind of drug adverse effect subsequent to taking some particular medications like glucocorticoids and NSAIDs. Anyway, the issues stated in the past about what has been called the "Adverse Over-accumulation Effects" ought to be corrected.* Those issues cannot realistically explain the related facts and phenomena. For instance, if NSAIDs are used, the total amount of arachidonic acid in the production process (sequence) of the precursors of prostanoids will "increase".¹⁵² This increase is due to the pharmaceutical effects of NSAIDs in inhibiting the

¹⁴⁹ A subject, for instance, also concerning this theme: [98].

¹⁵⁰ A subject, for instance, also concerning this theme: [98].

¹⁵¹ The said subjects, formerly published, also including the mentioned issue: [3,7].

¹⁵² A subject, for instance, also concerning this theme: [98].

COX enzymes in the cyclooxygenase pathway.¹⁵³ In contrast, when glucocorticoids are applied, the total amount of arachidonic acid in the mentioned process will "decrease".¹⁵⁴ In spite of the positive effect of the COX-2 enzyme inhibition (by glucocorticoids) on the arachidonic acid level, the phospholipase A2 inhibition by glucocorticoids leads to an overall decline in the arachidonic acid level.¹⁵⁵ However, "the likelihood of the stated kind of drug adverse effect subsequent to applying glucocorticoids" is usually more than "that subsequent to applying NSAIDs, under similar conditions". Thus, the arachidonic acid level in the mentioned biochemical and immunological process cannot be the cause for the stated kind of drug adverse effect.

- Likewise, employing Antibiotics (in the broad & inclusive sense, including all Antimicrobial and Antiparasitic Compounds like Antibacterial, Antiviral, Antifungal, and Antiprotozoal Medications) could bring on some impairments in the totality of the living system according to the case. Applying antibiotics could give rise to an inappropriate compensatory hyperactivity of the related natural adaptive and adjusting operations at the parallel body level. This inappropriate hyperactivity, in turn, could produce some impairments in the totality of the living being. It seems that this event could ensue due to "the unnatural and rapid elimination, complete or incomplete, of living pathogens" consequent to the use of antibiotics. Through an infection, some living pathogens, as organic antigens, initially stimulate the related immune actions at the soma level. The unnatural and rapid elimination of living pathogens by applying antibiotics results in "an unnatural hypoactivity of the immune system at the soma level". Incidentally, applying some antibiotics causes an unnatural hypoactivity of the immune system at the soma level in some other ways. Anyway, any unnatural hypoactivity of the immune system at the soma level, in turn, brings about "the compensatory hyperactivity of the related natural adaptive and adjusting operations, already provoked by the infection, at the parallel body level" through a positive feedback in the related feedback processes.¹⁵⁶ And, this hyperactivity at the parallel body level, ensuing the application of antibiotics, could lead to related impairments in the totality of the living organism accordingly.

Applying antibiotics has paradoxical effects on the risk of autoimmune disorders. On the one hand, in consideration of the issues mentioned above, employing antibiotics to combat infectious organisms increases the occurrence possibility of autoimmune disorders in susceptible individuals. On the other hand, on account of the positive effect of antibiotics on the elimination

¹⁵³ This increase in the level of arachidonic acid in the production process of the precursors of prostanoids has been considered the cause for some of the known adverse effects of NSAIDs (like Aspirin), e.g. in some patients suffering from asthma, in the relating pharmacology texts. [98] (The mentioned rise in the level of arachidonic acid, in turn, could lead to an increase in the production of Leukotrienes through the Lipoxygenase Pathway.)

¹⁵⁴ A subject, for instance, also concerning this theme: [98].

¹⁵⁵ A subject, for instance, also concerning this theme: [98].

¹⁵⁶ For instance, it seems that even inevitably taking some antibiotics by a "susceptible" patient suffering from diabetes may lead to the intensification of his/her disease according to the case. The mentioned certain kind of drug adverse effect, also in this case, should be differentiated from other kinds of the adverse effects of drugs. [Anyhow, Viremedy can be used to tackle such adverse effects as well.]

of some living pathogens, as the organic antigens that stimulate the immune system, their usage removes or decreases the risk of some autoimmune disorders in some cases. (Some infections in susceptible cases increase the likelihood of being affected by some autoimmune disorders due to the immune system overstimulation.) As a fact, benefitting from antibiotics to combat infectious organisms can be useful or even vital in some cases. Anyhow, the paradoxical effects of antibiotics ought to be noticed when using such current medications.

Antibiotics interfere with the immunological events in diverse ways, and their application directly and indirectly affects the immune system activity.

- Naturally, the paradoxical, direct and indirect effects of applying antibiotics, with and without the parallel use of holistic treatments, on the incidence of autoimmune disorders and the like, especially in susceptible individuals, can be investigated by pertinent studies.
- A certain kind of drug adverse effect also stated for antibiotics in this synopsis is aside from other adverse effects of antibiotics. Other adverse effects of these medications on the immune system and on what is named the Microbiota have not been discussed in this text.

In the literature on conventional pharmacology, some of the antimicrobial agents¹⁵⁷ have also been considered Immunomodulators¹⁵⁸ and Immunosuppressants¹⁵⁹ in view of their direct effects on the immune mechanisms at the soma level. It is clear that not all antimicrobial agents have been considered immunomodulators or immunosuppressants. The effects of some antibiotics on the immune system at the soma level have been discussed in the related literature.¹⁶⁰ Such effects of some antibiotics have not been discussed in this text either.

- In general, there is a positive correlation between "the likelihood of the stated kind of adverse effect" and "the effect degree of the used treatment, like the said medications, in the unnatural hypoactivity of the immune system at the soma level". In view of the effect mechanism and action field of each of the said medications, it is expected that "the likelihood of the stated kind of drug adverse effect in the case of using glucocorticoids" be more than "that in the case of using NSAIDs, antibiotics, and antihistamines, under similar conditions" overall.
- Applying any technique or tool that effectively suppresses the events such as perspiration and the like could also cause similar adverse effects in susceptible cases. However, it does not mean that the stated problems necessarily arise in all cases of using such techniques and tools.

¹⁵⁷ Antimicrobial agents are also termed anti-infective agents, anti-infectious agents, antibiotics, etc.

¹⁵⁸ An immunomodulator is an agent that can adjust the immune response.

¹⁵⁹ An immunosuppressant is an agent that can suppress the immune response.

¹⁶⁰ Some of the literature concerning this theme can also be found by searching the Web via the search engines such as Google and Google Scholar and through searching the bibliographic databases and resources such as PubMed, Medline, and the like for the related keywords like ["antibiotics" + "immunomodulators"], ["antibiotics" + "immunomodulatory"], ["antibiotics" + "immunosuppression"], ["antibiotics" + "immunosuppressive"], ["antibiotics" + "immune system"], ["antibiotics" + "immunity"], etc.

- We must also be careful of the suppression risk of the symptoms & signs occurring through the natural effort of the living being to overcome the impairments due to the stated kind of drug adverse effect. For example, when a chemical or natural anti-inflammatory medication is used by a susceptible patient to alleviate his/her serious dermal allergic reactions, this usage may result in some more serious impairments in other organs, at the various levels, as the stated kind of drug adverse effect. After any occurrence of the stated adverse effect, the living system naturally tries to rectify the mentioned impairments. This effort of the system, in turn, may bring about some symptoms & signs, such as dermal rashes, itch, pain and redness in the extremities, and so forth, according to the case. Likewise, any suppression of the latter symptoms & signs in the susceptible patient, e.g. by applying anti-inflammatory medications again, could lead to the stated kind of drug adverse effect once again. This risk ought to be noticed especially in susceptible cases.
- Suitably utilizing appropriate holistic treatments, like information-including remedies, can increase or decrease the occurrence possibility of the stated kind of drug adverse effect, depending on each case. Any suitable holistic treatment brings about the higher activity of natural regulatory and healing operations and the greater likelihood of the emergence and discharge events. On the one hand, these effects of appropriate holistic treatments can increase the occurrence possibility of the problems coming out ensuing any suppression. On the other hand, suitably applying an appropriate holistic treatment improves natural harmonizing and healing operations, which also combat any adverse effects and impairments to rectify them. In this way, it can decrease the occurrence possibility of the problems mentioned above. All in all, using appropriate holistic treatments has a paradoxical effect on the occurrence possibility of the stated problems.

Naturally, the mentioned possibility varies according to the case. For instance, if taking the medications said above starts or increases after starting a holistic therapy by suitably applying the appropriate holistic treatments, the occurrence possibility of the stated kind of drug adverse effect rises. Moreover, this possibility increases "especially if the said medications are applied to remove or lessen the symptoms & signs appearing through the emergence and discharge events". [In homeopathy, such problems, occurring consequent to the application of some substances (like some medications) and techniques, have been considered under the general topic of what is called Suppression¹⁶¹.] As another example, the occurrence possibility of such problems in a patient regularly taking the said medications before and after starting the application of information-including medicines" is less than "that in a similar patient not regularly taking these medications before and after starting the application of the information-including medicines, under similar conditions". Likewise, increasing the use of the said medications by a patient regularly taking them, especially when this increase occurs suddenly, will lead to raising the occurrence possibility of the problems due to the stated kind of drug adverse effect. Such points in various cases should be noticed.

- As noted, continuously applying Viremedy in large extent is also useful in the prevention, removal, or mitigation of any problems coming about ensuing any suppression, e.g. through

¹⁶¹ Some of the literature, for instance, also concerning this theme: [33,34,69].

applying the said medications, etc. This influence of Viremedy is thanks to its positive effect on improving natural harmonizing and homeostatic operations at the diverse levels. [Occasionally, appropriately applying any suitable holistic treatment, like Viremedy, could bring about the regression of some symptoms & signs formerly suppressed by using any techniques and tools, to some extent.] Viremedy use is also effective in the amendment of the mentioned compensatory hyperactivity and its consequences at the various levels in general and the parallel body level in particular. Employing the said medications, such as antibiotics, antihistamines, NSAIDs, glucocorticoids, and other immunosuppressants, together with "continuously using Viremedy in high extent" will be possible if needed.

As remarked, using Viremedy improves the endogenous adjusting and healing reactions, at the diverse levels of the living organism, to any stresses. Therefore, in total, continuously applying the remedy in great extent can decrease any possibility of this kind of drug adverse effect as well. [For instance, in the case of patients who have received a transplant and regularly take immunosuppressive medications to prevent the transplant rejection, continuously applying Viremedy in large extent can be taken into consideration to combat the adverse effects of the mentioned medications, which can also be caused by the derangement of some natural modulatory feedback mechanisms.]

In general, using Viremedy, especially when it is continuously applied in high extent, is certainly effective in combating the stated kind of drug adverse effect, other kinds of drug adverse effects, any adverse effects of vaccinations, and the like. However, it is obvious that even by continuously applying this remedy in great extent, we cannot always prevent or remove all actual and potential adverse effects entirely!

Incidentally, as pointed out, in total, continuously using Viremedy in large extent is also very helpful in the control, as the removal or alleviation, of the symptoms & signs appearing through the emergence event and the related reactions and occurrences. Anyway, the stated control by the remedy application, according to the case, takes the required time, and it does not necessarily lead to the early and/or complete removal of the problems.

Applying the medications said above or any other suppression during the therapy by an appropriate holistic treatment does not necessarily give rise to the stated problems; anyhow, they may come about. **Any use of the said medications, with or without the concomitant application of any holistic treatments, requires considering all the necessary points.**

In consideration of what has been noted before, in some patients, the stated kind of drug adverse effect and the related problems call for more attention. For instance, patients who are suffering or have formerly suffered from some particular disorders as the following are among such patients: seizure; asthma; hypertension; brain stroke; cardiac stroke; cardiac arrhythmia; coagulation disorders and some other hemorrhagic problems (like gastric hemorrhage); diabetes and some other endocrine and metabolic disorders; some kinds of mental disorders (like psychotic disorders); and the like.

On the other hand, as expressed, if the suppression, as a form of stress at the parallel body level, does not last and is not notably harmful to the patient, it might even result in a comparative acceleration of the process of holistic healing overall, depending on the case. This case could partially simulate the instance of using a suitable homeopathic remedy in low potency. An acceleration of the holistic healing process could be caused by "the natural adjusting

(compensatory) reaction" of the living creature to the stress. [If expedient, we could meticulously benefit from this phenomenon in a methodical way somewhat resembling using homeopathic medicines in low potencies within the framework of improved homeopathy, especially when Viremedy is continuously employed in high extent. In this case, allowing an appropriate interval between "the time of applying Viremedy" and "the time of imposing the mentioned stress" is recommended as well. (For instance, this interval can be at least 4 hours in many cases.) However, it must be done "very carefully"; otherwise, it can even be dangerous in some cases.]

- If some medications, such as antibiotics, antihistamines, NSAIDs, glucocorticoids and other immunosuppressants, are used during the therapy by appropriate homeopathic remedies, the mentioned compensatory hyperactivity in the related natural adaptive & adjusting operations at the parallel body level could bring on derangement in the holistic healing process especially in susceptible cases. It could result in the removal of or decrease in the effects of the used remedies. Upon some reports and statements in homeopathy, employing the said medications, like antibiotics to combat infections, has could even result in the removal of the effects of the taken homeopathic medicines in some cases. The issues presented about the stated kind of drug adverse effect and its general mechanism can explain why some particular medications, like glucocorticoids, have been considered the antidotes of homeopathic remedies in some cases.

- **Obviously, the presented issues never mean that any application of the said particular medications must be avoided!** For example, duly using antimicrobial medications or glucocorticoids are useful or even vital in many cases. (Only for an instance, upon the relating references in conventional medicine, glucocorticoids have a crucial role in the control of Acute Severe Asthma (Status Asthmaticus), as an acute, refractory exacerbation of asthma.)

Fortunately, in practice, the natural regulatory and adjusting operations preclude or compensate for many of the disorders that could occur due to the stated kind of drug adverse effect. Anyhow, as highlighted, for each patient in each condition, any benefits and risks of applying a treatment must overall be assessed with a broad and comprehensive view.

- **The occurrence likelihood, the type (quality), the extent, the intensity, and the prolongation of the stated kind of drug adverse effect depend on various parameters.** The following factors are among such parameters: the type of the said medications that are used by the patient, and the amount (dose), the method, and the period of their use; the manner, the degree, and the duration of the aforementioned compensatory hyperactivity; the predisposing factors and existing susceptibilities, also including the state of the patient, the type, the extent, and the intensity of the disorders at the various levels, also considering their association with each other; any other holistic or non-holistic treatment received by the patient, regarding its type and the method and extent of its application; the degree of vitality; etc.

- *For Instance:*

- . In a susceptible patient who suffered from arthritis and convulsion (attributable to Epilepsy), the improper use of methylprednisolone acetate, as a kind of glucocorticoid, to relieve the inflamed joint pain led to an increase in the number and intensity of her convulsions. The patient had received Viremedy a short time ago by drinking the Viremedy-carrying water. (In that time, before 2000, the remedy was not continuously applied in great extent.) The remedy that was used in that time, before 2000, had a much lower potency than the potency of the current version of

Viremedy.¹⁶² A short period after receiving the remedy, some symptoms & signs appeared through the emergence and discharge events. The transient exacerbation of her shoulder joint pain, which occurred through the emergence event, was among them. In spite of the serious instructions to avoid taking some particular drugs, as glucocorticoids, without informing the practitioner, mistakenly taking a single dose of the said drug to relieve the exacerbated pain of the shoulder joint, as the pain suppression, brought on the convulsion attacks increase. In the mentioned susceptible patient, this problem arose ensuing the intra-articular injection of methylprednisolone acetate to suppress a sign of the emergence event as the shoulder joint pain.

In general, in all susceptible patients—receiving or not receiving any holistic treatments—with a record of seizure, the occurrence possibility of similar problems ought to be noticed. For instance, in a susceptible patient concurrently suffering from epilepsy and allergy, applying some particular chemical or natural medications like glucocorticoids and antihistamines could increase the likelihood of seizure occurrence. As another example, in treating some particular disorders such as Giant Cell Arteritis (GCA) and Anaphylactic Shock in such patients, also benefitting from Anticonvulsant Medications to decrease the occurrence possibility of seizure attacks after using some of the current medications like glucocorticoids could be taken into consideration.

Anyway, as emphasized, in all such patients, "continuously applying Viremedy in large extent" is highly recommended. If expedient, this usage can also be accompanied by duly utilizing any other suitable treatment to prevent or overcome the stated kind of drug adverse effect as much as feasible.

. In a patient who suffered from migraine disease and used the Viremedy in lower potency (in comparison with the potency of the current version of Viremedy), mistakenly taking a dose of ibuprofen to relieve her migraine headache led to the problems of feeling pain in the limbs, especially in the soles, and skin rashes like urticaria mainly in her limbs. (Ibuprofen, as an NSAID, was in the form of ibuprofen tablet: 400 mg.)

Before the mentioned problem, she had no history of adverse drug reactions to ibuprofen and other NSAIDs. Incidentally, the patient had no problem with taking some other medications as Ergotamine-C (Ergotamine plus Caffeine) to alleviate the migraine headaches before and after starting the therapy by Viremedy.

It is noteworthy that after the stated problems in the patient arose, using Viremedy effectively increased to accelerate and facilitate the removal of the stated problems as well.

The remedy that was used by this patient had a lower potency than the potency of the current version of Viremedy. The patient received Viremedy by drinking the Viremedy-carrying water. (In the case of this patient, the remedy was not continuously applied in high extent.)

. We have not had any reliable report indicating the occurrence of the stated kind of drug adverse effect in the case of concomitantly employing Viremedy, "even in lower potencies", with many of the current medications such as Beta-2 Agonists Bronchodilators (like Salbutamol), Antacids, Antidepressants, Benzodiazepines, Codeine, Statins, etc, in the usual doses. It can be explained in light of the mechanisms of the effects of the said medications, having no notable decreasing

¹⁶² As remarked, the potency of Viremedy has been raised over the years. Namely, the former versions of Viremedy in the past had lower potencies than the potency of the current version of the remedy.

effect on the immune system, and the function of the natural regulatory and adjusting operations, enhanced by Viremedy, in combating the adverse effects.

. We have not had any reliable report indicating the occurrence of the stated kind of drug adverse effect in the case of concomitantly using Viremedy, "even in lower potencies", with the drugs labeled H1 Blocker Antihistamines, such as Chlorpheniramine, Promethazine, and the like, in the usual recommended doses. [The H1 blocker antihistamines preclude or lessen some of the effects mediated by histamine via blocking the cell receptors of H1-histamine.¹⁶³]

"The fields of the actions of H1 blocker antihistamines" are narrower (smaller) than "those of most NSAIDs (such as Indomethacin, Ibuprofen, and the like) and especially glucocorticoids, under similar conditions". Therefore, "the likelihood of this kind of drug adverse effect in the case of using H1 blocker antihistamines" is less than "that in the case of using most NSAIDs and especially glucocorticoids, under similar conditions".

As another example, to date, we have not had any report in concomitantly using Zileuton, as an anti-inflammatory drug, with information-including medicines. Anyhow, it is expected that, on account of the narrow action field of this anti-inflammatory drug, the likelihood of the stated problems subsequent to applying zileuton in the usual doses be low. [This drug inhibits 5-lipoxygenase in leukocytes and macrophages. (5-Lipoxygenase is an enzyme that converts arachidonic acid into the precursors of Leukotrienes in the Lipoxygenase Pathway in the inflammatory process.)¹⁶⁴]

. We have not had any reliable report indicating the occurrence of the stated kind of drug adverse effect in the case of concomitantly employing Viremedy, "even in lower potencies", with Acetaminophen (Paracetamol, Tylenol) in the usual doses. It can be explained in light of the probable mechanisms and field of the actions of this drug. [The precise mechanisms of the various actions of acetaminophen still remain to be elucidated. Anyway, this drug, as a common analgesic (pain reliever) and antipyretic (fever reducer), can also elevate the pain threshold and influence the thermoregulatory center in the brain.¹⁶⁵ The anti-inflammatory effect of acetaminophen, particularly its peripheral anti-inflammatory effect, is weak. Anyhow, it is recommended that this common drug, like any other drug, be used only when it is really beneficial all in all.]

. Continually taking small doses of Acetylsalicylic Acid, e.g. as a prophylactic drug for the so-called secondary prevention of Ischemic Heart Strokes in a patient diagnosed with a Cardiovascular Disease like Ischemic Heart Disease (IHD), along with using Viremedy, "even in lower potencies", could not cause the stated kind of drug adverse effect in practice. (Acetylsalicylic acid, also named Aspirin, is an NSAID and abbreviated as A.S.A..)

. In the case of a susceptible patient who occasionally took the drug Cromolyn Sodium (in the form of nasal spray) to effectively control his Allergy and Seasonal Rhinitis, but not receiving information-including medicines, we had some discussable reports possibly indicating the occurrence of the stated kind of drug adverse effect in the form of transient hypertension

¹⁶³ A subject, for instance, also concerning this theme: [98].

¹⁶⁴ A subject, for instance, also concerning this theme: [98].

¹⁶⁵ A subject, for instance, also concerning this theme: [98].

subsequent to taking the said drug. (This susceptible patient had a record of hypertension in his medical history.) [Drugs like Cromolyn and Nedocromil reduce the release of some immune mediators such as histamine and leukotrienes from Mast Cells in the immune system at the soma level.¹⁶⁶] It seems that the stated kind of drug adverse effect has could result in the intensification of some disorders in the patient.

. In the case of another susceptible patient, not receiving any information-including medicines, we had a similar report probably indicating the occurrence of the stated kind of drug adverse effect. The patient reported a temporary pain intensification in her knee joints after receiving an H1 blocker antihistamine, in the form of tablets, and especially a glucocorticoid as Betamethasone, in the form of injections, to control her allergy. Following the pain intensification in her knee joints, she also took some NSAIDs like Ibuprofen to relieve this pain (Arthralgia). Ultimately, the patient developed Nephrotic Syndrome due to Glomerulonephritis. [Glomerulonephritis is an autoimmune disorder affecting glomeruli in the kidney.] Her allergy subsided after affecting by nephrotic syndrome. This subsidence occurred even prior to taking any treatments, like immunosuppressive medications, for her proteinuria, which was attributable to nephrotic syndrome. (As remarked, similar to the case mentioned previously, also this patient received no information-including medicine, like Viremedy and homeopathic medicines, along with the said drugs.) It seems that the stated kind of drug adverse effect has could ultimately lead to the escalation of the unhealthy state of the patient.

- Some similar reports can also be found in the literature on homeopathy, under the general topic of suppressing the symptoms & signs of the disorders consequent to the application of particular medications like glucocorticoids (Cortones), antibiotics, etc.

. In the case of a patient who suffered from Rheumatoid Arthritis and was being taken glucocorticoids "regularly", as Prednisolone in the form of daily tablets, before and after starting the therapy by Viremedy, there was no complaint of the problems due to the stated kind of drug adverse effect.

During the therapy course, we also tried to reduce the dose of prednisolone step by step noticing the clinical and paraclinical findings. In this way, the dose of prednisolone did not increase. (If we increased the dose of prednisolone, especially if it was done suddenly, the likelihood of the stated problems would rise.)

. According to the literature on conventional medicine, continually taking large doses of glucocorticoids by patients suffering from asthma can usually lead to a decline in the patient's response to these drugs in the long term according to the case. In such patients, the progressive dependency on glucocorticoids occurs through a vicious circle. This problem happens owing to various factors. As an idea, the stated kind of drug adverse effect could be among these factors as well. (Another factor, as a known cause in conventional medicine, is the suppression of the natural secretion of endogenous glucocorticoids due to continually taking large doses of exogenous glucocorticoids.) [Anyway, upon some reports and discussions presented in the literature on conventional medicine and pharmacology¹⁶⁷, in some of the patients suffering from

¹⁶⁶ A subject, for instance, also concerning this theme: [98].

¹⁶⁷ A subject, for instance, also concerning this theme: [98].

asthma, the continual use of glucocorticoids for the long term has been helpful in the prevention of establishing some progressive destructive changes in the affected lung tissues.]

. Upon the classic texts in neurology and internal medicine¹⁶⁸, applying glucocorticoids has had, overall, no positive effect on the prognosis of malignant multiple sclerosis, as an autoimmune disease, in patients affected by MS. [Of note, high doses of glucocorticoids, as Dexamethasone, could be utilized through what is entitled Pulse Therapy to palliate some symptoms & signs of the disease, chiefly during the attacks of multiple sclerosis, in many of the patients.] This also holds true about using glucocorticoids and the like to alleviate some symptoms & signs of some other autoimmune diseases such as Psoriasis, etc. According to the relevant texts in conventional medicine, employing glucocorticoids and the like has no positive effect on the "prognosis" of such diseases. Even in some cases, despite an alleviation of some symptoms & signs of the mentioned diseases subsequent to applying these drugs, discontinuing their use could worsen the symptoms & signs. This worsening is sometimes termed the "rebound effect". One cause for this phenomenon could be the natural secretion suppression of endogenous glucocorticoids because of regularly taking exogenous glucocorticoids. Additionally, in view of the general effect mechanism of the said drugs in suppressing the immune system, it seems that the stated kind of drug adverse effect after using these drugs, especially in the case of susceptible patients, could contribute to this rebound as well.

Likewise, in some holistic modalities of CAM, such as homeopathy, it has been stipulated that taking some medications like cortones to palliate some symptoms & signs could ultimately result in the intensification of the unhealthy state of the individual receiving the medications, in total.

As expressed, the stated kind of drug adverse effect involves the intensification of the unhealthy state of the living being receiving the said medications. As an idea, through using high doses of glucocorticoids, as immunosuppressants, the mentioned intensification of the unhealthy state, with a negative effect on the disease prognosis, could countervail any positive effect of using glucocorticoids on the disease prognosis overall.

As a hypothesis, if the said adverse effects at the parallel body level are effectually controlled, e.g. "by continuously applying Viremedy in great extent", utilizing immunosuppressants could, on the whole, have a positive effect on the prognosis of malignant multiple sclerosis and similar autoimmune diseases according to the case. Anyhow, this parallel use ought to be done appropriately by observing all the necessary points.

- As remarked, in practice, the natural regulatory and adjusting operations preclude or compensate for many of the disorders and problems that could occur due to the stated kind of drug adverse effect. [Anyhow, by using Viremedy especially in large extent, we can effectively combat such possible problems as well.]

Obviously, in this text, we do not deal with all the potential adverse or side effects of medications. Here, we have mainly focused on a certain kind of drug adverse effect that is caused by the derangement of some natural modulatory feedback mechanisms through the dynamic interactions between the parallel body and the soma. In general, there is no drug without any

¹⁶⁸ A subject, for instance, also concerning this theme: [99].

adverse or side effects. [The substances like Viremedy are not considered what is commonly called "drug" in its specific meaning.]

In addition to the stated kind of drug adverse effect, some other important adverse effects of conventional and unconventional medications occur because of the effects of medications in causing "a variety of derangements in other natural regulatory operations and feedback mechanisms at the diverse levels". It depends on the case. In some cases, these disturbing effects of medications could be seriously problematic for the process of holistic healing.

For instance, the hormonal medications misuse can cause dysregulation in some related natural regulatory operations. Another example is "drug dependency", like the acetaminophen dependency in some cases of headaches.¹⁶⁹

Likewise, any directly damaging effects of some medications, especially at the soma level, on the various biological functions and structures of the living being ought to be noticed. Such adverse effects of medications at the soma level are chiefly regarded in conventional medicine and pharmacology in particular.

As a rule, it is highly recommended that the medications be employed only when they are really beneficial by and large. As highlighted, for each patient in each condition, any benefits and risks of applying a treatment must overall be assessed with a broad and comprehensive view.

It is obvious that any misuse of any treatments and therapeutic modalities, conventional or unconventional, could be harmful.

All the same, it is clear that the mentioned points never mean that any intervention by the application of chemical drugs, herbal medications, surgical procedures, and many other treatments should always be avoided!

In any case, in consideration of the issues stated about Viremedy and its experienced role in raising vitality and improving natural harmonizing and healing operations, benefiting from this remedy can also be taken into consideration to help combat any adverse effects of applying various medications.

As emphasized, Viremedy is not an all-inclusive and unconditional solution for all disorders at all. It is not an absolute substitute for all treatments! This basic and unique remedy can raise vitality, especially in humans, depending on the related parameters. Naturally, this virtue is very important; it can fundamentally contribute to new perspectives, far-reaching impacts, and sustained improvements in a variety of realms. Anyhow, absolutism and unrealistically going to extremes about this remedy could bring on adverse consequences. We should be realistic in this regard as well.

¹⁶⁹ As another example, upon the report of a migraine sufferer, the application of some drugs as Ergotamine-C and Acetaminophen Codeine in the usual doses to reduce her migraine headache sometimes led to the headache prolongation overall despite the primary and transient reduction in the pain after taking the drugs. (Anyhow, the report of that patient cannot be enough for an exact and definite judgment on this issue.)

Viremedy use, especially in high extent over a long term, can notably decrease the occurrence possibility and the extent and intensity of disorders in total. However, it never means by applying this remedy, we can reduce this likelihood to zero! Similar to any other effective holistic treatment or stratagem, when used properly, Viremedy application is useful, to various degrees, in tackling all disorders; conversely, it is not "necessarily" an absolute cure for any disease in general.

Regarding an evidence-based approach, it is, naturally, possible to conduct other expedient controlled studies about the effects of Viremedy according to the possibilities and priorities.¹⁷⁰ *Most of all, facts, like the results of the appropriate controlled experiences suitably designed and performed to correctly evaluate the degree of vitality, are the final judge.*

¹⁷⁰ To conduct any appropriate studies in suitable and credible centers, Viremedy packs could also be sent via the post or in any other expedient way. In addition, the necessary points and instances in multiplying and applying the remedy have been clearly stated in this synopsis. [Likewise, the author could help with the conduction of any appropriate studies if needed.]

In consideration of the physical essence and action mechanism of Viremedy and some possible application methods of this remedy, some usual limitations, e.g. in the necessity of conducting the experiments on non-human beings before performing them on humans, do not apply in this case. In general, there is no "necessity" to the entry of any substance into the body (e.g. by eating, drinking, injecting, smelling, or rubbing) to induce the main effects of the information-including medicines, like Viremedy and homeopathic medicines, in a living being. Likewise, any direct contact of the medicine with the soma is not necessary for its effects. This fact has been experienced several times. Besides, the remedy packs contain nothing but the carrier substance, like salt or some metals, for the information that is requisite for being Viremedy. (This remedy, as the substance including the special "information", can be sustainably induced in various materials, such as salt, metals, sugar, tap water, sterile vials of distilled water, some types of quartz crystal, etc, as the carrier substances, in the special meaning, of the remedy.) [Such points have been discussed in detail in the synopsis.] This basic and general remedy has no adverse effects, and its use does not require a physician's prescription. Relevant studies can also be carried out by handily using the remedy packs.

As emphasized previously, in principle, there can be no monopoly of Viremedy, and it is not a monopolistic production or finding of any person or group.

- **APPENDICES:**

Appendix No. 1) Overview of
VIREMEDY EFFECTS ON
SEVERE INFECTIONS WITH SOME INFECTIOUS ORGANISMS
IN LABORATORY MICE

- **Conducted by**

- Esmaeili K, Hassan ZM (Zuhair MH), Vazini H, Khoramabadi N, Jamali A

"Viremedy effects in severe contaminations with some infectious organisms in laboratory mice", *The International Congress on Traditional and Alternative Medicine (Mazandaran University of Medical Sciences)*, Sari-Iran, 28–31 October 2008.

. Esmaeili K, Hassan ZM, Vazini H, Khoramabadi N, Jamali A

"Viremedy effects in severe contaminations with some infectious organisms in laboratory mice", *The Internet Journal of Alternative Medicine (<<http://ispub.com/IJAM>>)*, 2007 5(2). (English). [URL: <http://ispub.com/IJAM/5/2/3833> or <https://print.ispub.com/api/0/ispub-article/3833>; archived at <http://www.webcitation.org/6NURJunEK>]

(viremedy@gmail.com)

Keywords: Viremedy (Unique Remedy, Bio-remedy, Basic Remedy), Information-including Medicines, Complementary and Alternative Medicine (CAM), Holistic Medicine (Wholistic Medicine), Parallel Body Medicine, Homeopathy (Homoeopathy), Integrative Medicine (IM), Controlled Study, Experimental Study, Animal, Mice, Herpes simplex type 1 Virus (HSV-1), *Salmonella typhimurium* Bacterium (Bacteria), *Toxoplasma gondii* (RH strain) Parasite, Infectious Organisms, Pathogenic Organisms, Infectious Diseases, Biological Stress, Vitality, Biotic Capabilities (Biotic Potentials, Biological Capabilities, Organic Capabilities, Vital Capabilities), Resistance to Stress, Resilience to Stress

Brief: *In this study, using Viremedy has notably exerted statistically significant positive effects on the resistance of the tested animals (mice) to the imposed biological stresses and the survival of the mice after imposing the stresses. The biological stresses were severe infections with Herpes simplex type 1 virus (HSV-1), Toxoplasma gondii (RH strain) parasite, and Salmonella typhimurium bacterium, as the instances of the three types of infectious organisms. (Likewise, there has been a positive correlation between "the ultimate impact of using Viremedy" and "the period of the remedy application".)*

Background:

- At first, Viremedy is shortly introduced "upon the relevant literature and the statements claimed about this remedy":

Viremedy, formerly called Bio-remedy and Unique Remedy, is a special type of "information-including medicine". Such medicines are the materials that the rendition of their respective physical information into the corresponding biotic (biological) qualities involves the relevant effects in the living creature. This rendition (decoding) initially takes place via a certain part of the living system termed "parallel body". [The object here named parallel body had previously

been labeled the "subtle body" or the "vital aura" in some of the literature on Viremedy.] These medicines are used in practice in some therapeutic modalities such as homeopathy, etc.

This basic remedy is a substance including the special physical information whose rendition into its corresponding biotic qualities via the parallel body leads to a rise in the vitality of the living being. Rising of vitality thanks to using any appropriate holistic treatment is a dynamic and holistic process. It occurs within the framework of the nature and innate potentialities of the living creature, "in proportion to the degree of development & complexity of its so-called parallel body".

The vitality rise means "a general increase in the fulfillment degree of biotic capabilities (potentials) in the broad sense", also involving the improvement of natural regulatory and healing operations. The realization degree of biotic capabilities can be counted as the vitality indicator of living organisms. The degree of resistance (resilience) to exogenous and endogenous stresses and the fulfillment degree of other biotic capabilities can be considered in this regard.

In general, there can be a positive correlation between "the vitality rise degree" and "the extent (the amount and the period) of using Viremedy". Anyhow, the curve of this positive correlation is not linear.

- More information about Viremedy, its origin, and some related topics have been presented in the relevant literature.
- Upon what has been stated about Viremedy and its positive effect on improving natural regulatory and healing operations (also including the immune actions at the soma level), *it is expected that* using Viremedy can increase the resistance to biological stresses, within the framework of the nature and innate potentialities of the living system receiving the remedy, as well.

Likewise, it was necessary to methodically test the general hypothesis that "Viremedy could raise the vitality within the framework of the nature of the living creature receiving the remedy" by reproducible suitable controlled studies.

Objective:

This test is a true, animal experimental study. It has been carried out also considering some experiments conducted about any effects of Viremedy on the vitality of living creatures.

The specific objective of this controlled test is to experience any effects of the remedy on the survival and mortality of the laboratory mice ensuing severe infections with "Herpes simplex type 1 virus (HSV-1)", "Toxoplasma gondii (Rh strain) parasite", and "Salmonella typhimurium bacterium", as the instances of the three types of infectious (infective) organisms.

Method:

- This study has been conducted in "the Animal Laboratory of the Medical Sciences Faculty of the University of Tarbiat Modares in Tehran-Iran" in 2006–2007.

Three randomized interventional experiments, as the true experimental tests with single-factor designs (one independent variable), have been executed within the framework of this controlled study:

- 1) The experiment of Viremedy use effect on the survival of the laboratory mice severely contaminated with Herpes simplex type 1 virus (HSV-1);
- 2) The experiment of Viremedy use effect on the survival of the laboratory mice severely contaminated with Toxoplasma gondii (Rh strain) parasite;
- 3) The experiment of Viremedy use effect on the survival of the laboratory mice severely contaminated with Salmonella typhimurium bacterium.

[These three experiments have not been started at the same time.]

In each of the three experiments stated above, at first, a number of non-inbred white laboratory mice of the NMRI strain, with the same sex and age and almost similar weights, were selected and randomly allocated to "the primary experimental group (the primary case group)" and "the primary control group" under similar conditions. All circumstances, like temperature and light-darkness cycle, for the corresponding experimental and control groups were similar over the experiment.

The mice in the primary experimental groups only drank the tap water carrying Viremedy, and the mice in the primary control groups only drank the tap water not carrying the remedy, under similar conditions. Viremedy, in the form of the drinking, tap water carrying the remedy, was in access for the mice in the experimental groups until the end-time of keeping the mice.

To raise the concentration and duration of Viremedy, in the form of the tap water carrying the remedy, a number of agate crystals were immersed in the water containers of the experimental groups. The water of all containers, in the experimental and control groups, was refreshed regularly, about every other day.

After 2 months, allowing for the results of the pretests and pilots for each type of the mentioned pathogenic organisms and considering our possibilities and limitations, the mice in the groups were once inoculated intraperitoneally (i.p.) with high doses of the mentioned infectious organisms, under similar conditions.

The amounts of the HSV-1, Toxoplasma gondii (Rh strain) parasite, and Salmonella typhimurium bacterium, intraperitoneally injected, were 1×10^5 PFU viruses, 2×10^3 tachyzoites, and 2×10^5 bacteria, respectively. (In this study, "in view of our possibilities and limitations", the doses of Toxoplasma gondii (RH strain) parasite and Salmonella typhimurium bacterium injected into the mice, both, were much more than the lowest lethal dose (Lethal Dose Low, LD_{Lo}) and the "LD₁₀₀¹⁷¹" for the mice not receiving Viremedy.) [Naturally, in this study, it would be far better if the doses of all types of the infectious microorganisms, injected into the mice, were equal to the LD₁₀₀ for the mice not receiving the remedy.]

Then, in each of the three experiments, the numbers of the alive and the dead mice following severe infection with the respective injected infectious organism (as a severe biological stress) in

¹⁷¹ As mentioned, the LD₁₀₀, as an abbreviation for Lethal Dose 100%, is the minimum amount of a potentially lethal substance adequate to kill 100 percent of the test population.

the experimental and the control groups were recorded on consecutive days after the mentioned biological challenge. [In general, life and death are the ultimate outcomes of the factors affecting vitality.]

In the experiment pertaining to HSV-1, the daily observation of the mice was continued until the 30th day after the challenge.

In each of the experiments pertaining to Toxoplasma gondii (RH strain) parasite and Salmonella typhimurium bacterium, the daily observation of the mice was continued until the death time of the last mouse in the experiment. In these two experiments, all the mice, in the experimental and control groups, eventually died ensuing the imposed biotic stresses.

- *In the experiments pertaining to HSV-1 and Toxoplasma gondii (Rh strain) parasite:*

Immediately after the challenge with the mentioned infectious organism, a number of the mice in "the primary control groups" were randomly selected and served as "the experimental-2 groups". The latter mice were signed and transferred to the cages of the experimental groups. Thus, after the challenge, the cages of the experimental groups contained the mice of the experimental-2 groups in addition to the mice of the primary experimental groups. (Since then, the primary experimental groups were served as "the experimental-1 groups".)

In this manner, in the experiments pertaining to HSV-1 and Toxoplasma gondii (Rh strain) parasite: we had two types of experimental groups (case groups): the experimental-1 groups (case-1 groups) and the experimental-2 groups (case-2 groups). The experimental-1 groups received Viremedy from 2 months before the time of the challenge to the end-time of keeping the mice, and the experimental-2 groups (case-2 group) received the remedy only from the time of the challenge to the end-time of keeping the mice. (In this way, "the run of using Viremedy in the experimental-2 groups" was 2 months shorter than "that in the experimental-1 groups".)

In the two experiments mentioned above, the other mice that remained in the control groups after the challenge were served as "the final control groups". The final control groups did not receive Viremedy during the experiments.

- *In the experiment pertaining to Salmonella typhimurium bacterium:*

We had just two groups (not three groups): one experimental group (case group) and one control group. The experimental group received Viremedy from 2 months before the time of the challenge to the end-time of keeping the mice, and the control group did not receive the remedy during the experiment.

- In consideration of the data and the study objective, the statistical analyses were performed via the tests of "Fisher's Exact" and "Log-rank (Survival Analysis; Kaplan-Meier; Log-rank)" with 95% CI (by SPSS). A *p-value* < 0.05 (with 95% CI) has been considered statistically significant.
- This study has been carried out in line with the ethical principles and standards regarding the experiments conducted on animals.

Results, Conclusion, and Discussion:

- In comparing "the mice mortality ensuing severe infection with *HSV-1* in the experimental-1 group" with "that in the corresponding final control group", by considering "the total numbers of the alive and the dead mice over the period from the time of the challenge to the 30th day after the challenge", via the statistical analysis by the test of Fisher Exact (95% CI): (two-tailed) $p. < 0.05$. The ratio of "the percentage of the mice mortality in the corresponding final control group (90%)" to "that in the experimental-1 group (30%)" was 3.00. (Table & Graph 1)

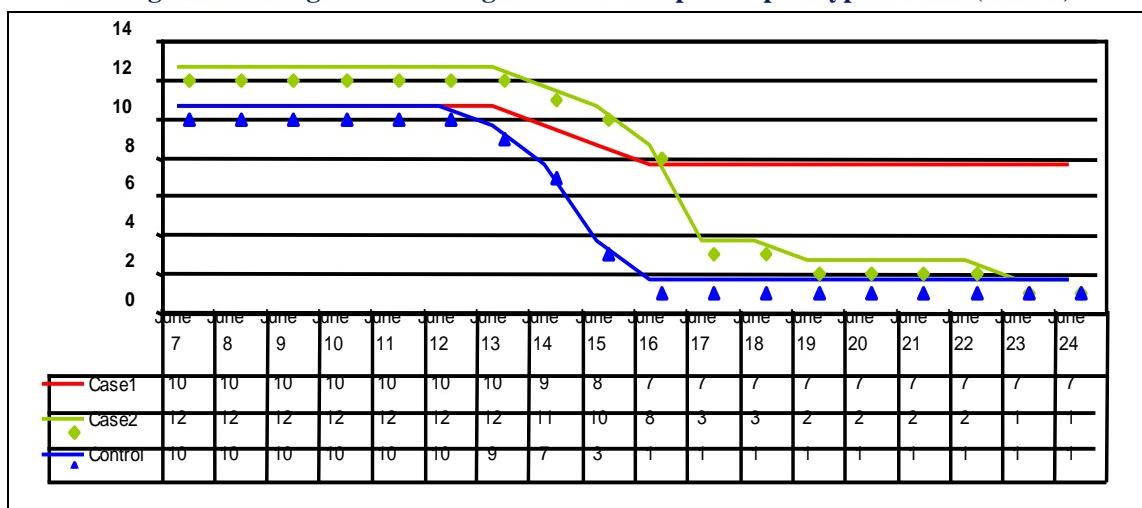
In comparing "the mice mortality ensuing severe infection with *HSV-1* in the experimental-2 group" with "that in the corresponding final control group", by considering "the total numbers of the alive and the dead mice over the period from the time of the challenge to the 30th day after the challenge", via the statistical analysis by the test of Fisher Exact (95% CI): (two-tailed) $p. > 0.05$ [not statistically significant]. (Table & Graph 1)

In comparing "the speed of the death of the mice ensuing severe infection with *HSV-1* in the experimental-1 group" with "that in the corresponding final control group", by considering "the numbers of the alive and the dead mice on consecutive days from the time of the challenge to the day after the death day of the last mouse in the experiment", via the statistical analysis by the test of Log-rank (95% CI): $p. < 0.05$. (Table & Graph 1)

In comparing "the speed of the death of the mice ensuing severe infection with *HSV-1* in the experimental-2 group" with "that in the corresponding final control group", by considering "the numbers of the alive and the dead mice on consecutive days from the time of the challenge to the day after the death day of the last mouse in the experiment", via the statistical analysis by the test of Log-rank (95% CI): $p. < 0.05$. (Table & Graph 1)

In comparing "the speed of the death of the mice ensuing severe infection with *HSV-1* in the experimental-1 group" with "that in the experimental-2 group", by considering "the numbers of the alive and the dead mice on consecutive days from the time of the challenge to the day after the death day of the last mouse in the experiment", via the statistical analysis by the test of Log-rank (95% CI): $p. < 0.05$. (Table & Graph 1)

**Table & Graph 1) The Numbers of the Alive Mice
in the Experimental (Case) and in the Control Groups on the Mentioned Dates
Ensuing the Challenge With the High Dose of "Herpes simplex type 1 Virus (HSV-1)"**

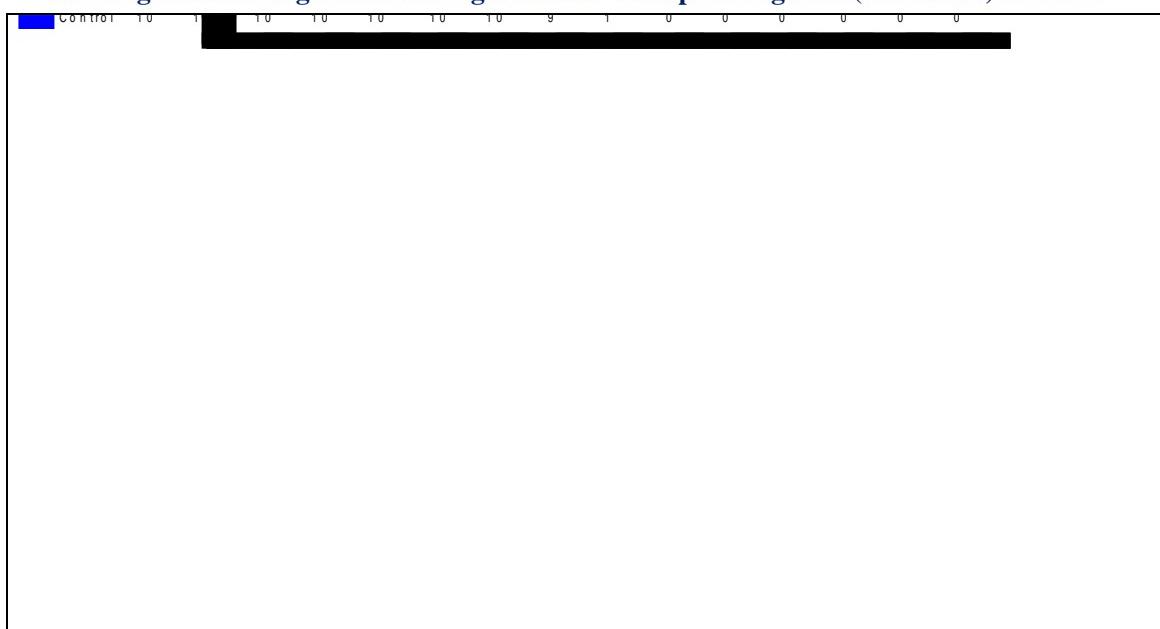


- In comparing "the speed of the death of the mice ensuing severe infection with *Toxoplasma gondii* (RH strain) parasite in the experimental-1 group" with "that in the corresponding final control group", by considering "the numbers of the alive and the dead mice on consecutive days from the time of the challenge to the day after the death day of the last mouse in the experiment", via the statistical analysis by the test of Log-rank (95% CI): $p. < 0.05$. (Table & Graph 2)

In comparing "the speed of the death of the mice ensuing severe infection with *Toxoplasma gondii* (RH strain) parasite in the experimental-2 group" with "that in the corresponding final control group", by considering "the numbers of the alive and the dead mice on consecutive days from the time of the challenge to the day after the death day of the last mouse in the experiment", via the statistical analysis by the test of Log-rank (95% CI): $p. < 0.05$. (Table & Graph 2)

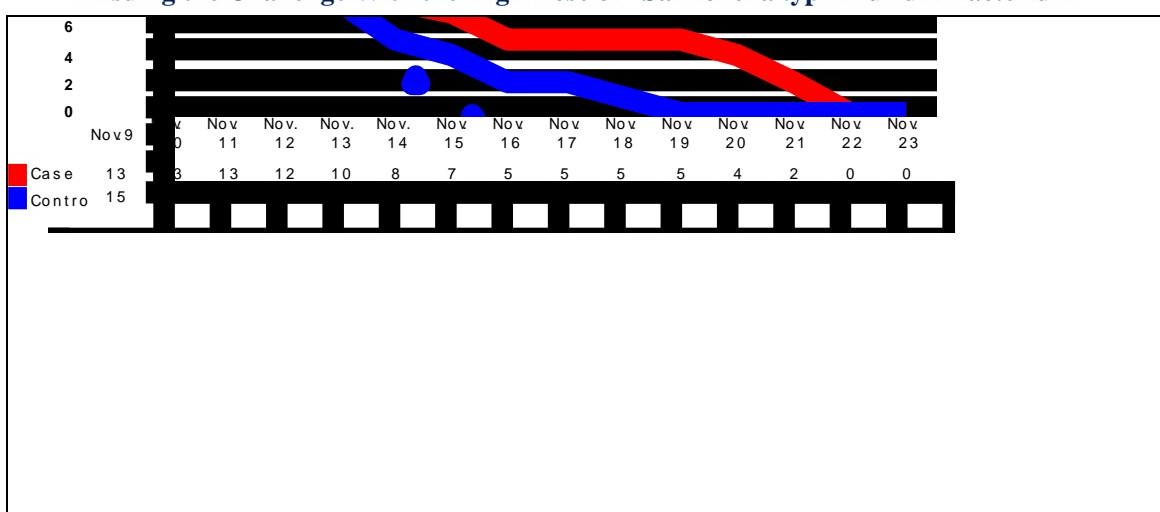
In comparing "the speed of the death of the mice ensuing severe infection with *Toxoplasma gondii* (RH strain) parasite in the experimental-1 group" with "that in the experimental-2 group", by considering "the numbers of the alive and the dead mice on consecutive days from the time of the challenge to the day after the death day of the last mouse in the experiment", via the statistical analysis by the test of Log-rank (95% CI): $p. > 0.05$ ($p. \approx 0.090$) [not statistically significant]. (Table & Graph 2)

**Table & Graph 2) The Numbers of the Alive Mice
in the Experimental (Case) and the Control Groups on the Mentioned Dates
Ensuing the Challenge With the High Dose of "Toxoplasma gondii (RH Strain) Parasite"**



- In comparing "the speed of the death of the mice ensuing severe infection with *Salmonella typhimurium* bacterium in the experimental group" with "that in the corresponding control group", by considering "the numbers of the alive and the dead mice on consecutive days from the time of the challenge to the day after the death day of the last mouse in the experiment", via the statistical analysis by the test of Log-rank (95% CI): $p. < 0.05$. (Table & Graph 3)

**Table & Graph 3) The Numbers of the Alive Mice
in the Experimental (Case) and the Control Groups on the Mentioned Dates
Ensuing the Challenge With the High Dose of "Salmonella typhimurium Bacterium"**



► According to the results, using Viremedy has exerted statistically significant positive effects on the vitality and resistance of the mice, in the experimental groups, to the imposed severe biological stresses.

The remedy use has also led to a considerable decrease in the laboratory mice mortality following severe infection with HSV-1. Likewise, there has been a statistically significant positive correlation between "the ultimate impact of using Viremedy" and "the period (duration) of the remedy application".

As expressed, in the experiments pertaining to the Toxoplasma gondii (RH strain) parasite and Salmonella typhimurium bacterium, the doses of the infectious microorganisms injected into the mice were much more than the LD₀ and the LD₁₀₀ for the mice not receiving Viremedy.

Even so, in all the three experiments, the positive effect of Viremedy use on the speed decrease of the death of the mice ensuing the imposed biological stresses has been statistically significant.

Allowing for the findings of the similar experiments performed about Viremedy effects on vitality, the outcomes of this study are also the evidence for the positive effect of the remedy use on vitality, namely the realization degree of biotic capabilities, within the framework of the nature and innate potentialities of the living creature receiving Viremedy.

- It is also noteworthy that the death likelihood of some animals in the experimental groups could be increased because of a gradual decline in the consumption of the Viremedy-carrying water drunk by those animals. Through a vicious circle, the sickness and weakness of the animals suffering from the mentioned disorders could bring on the consumption reduction of the drinking water carrying Viremedy, and the reduction in receiving the remedy, in turn, leads to more sickness and weakness of the animals and thus more decline in the consumption of the drinking water carrying Viremedy. This possibility ought to be noticed in similar studies as well.

- Upon the literature on Viremedy, there is a positive correlation between "the total effect degree of using an information-including medicine" and "the degree of development & complexity of the parallel body of the living creature receiving the medicine". In general, "the degree of development & complexity of the parallel body in the human being" is considerably more than "that in other types of living organisms". Accordingly, "the total effects of information-including medicines on humans" are much higher than "those on other types of living systems like animals". In the same way, "the total effects of such medicines on animals" are higher than "those on plants", and higher on "plants" than on "fungi", and higher on "fungi" than on "bacteria", and higher on "bacteria" compared with on "viruses", overall. The different degrees of development & complexity of the parallel body in various types of living creatures lead to different degrees of the efficacy of information-including medicines in them.

Likewise, the greater "effects of using Viremedy in raising the vitality of the mice" in comparison with "those of the viruses, bacteria, and parasites in this study" can be explained in light of the higher "development & complexity of the parallel body of the mice" over "that of the infectious organisms as the viruses, bacteria, and parasites". The considerably greater "effects of the remedy use in the mice" than "those in the viruses, bacteria, and parasites" have led to the more "vitality and survival of the mice receiving Viremedy" over "those of the mice not receiving the remedy, under similar conditions".

- The ability and performance of the immune system in tackling some stresses like biological stresses can be considered an indicator of vitality. Naturally, the detailed clarification of the use effects of Viremedy calls for further, in-depth and multifaceted investigations. Likewise, pertinent immunological and histopathological studies in different stages are warranted to thoroughly delineate the mechanisms underlying the effects of Viremedy at the soma level.

For example, "Cellular Immunity", typically, also plays a crucial role in combating viral and parasitic infections like infections caused by Herpes simplex virus and Toxoplasma gondii (which is an intracellular parasite). And, "Humoral Immunity", typically, has a key importance in fighting bacterial infections, like the infection caused by *Salmonella typhimurium* bacterium, as well. Relevant immunological and histopathological indices in each case can be methodically evaluated through any comprehensive studies about the effects of using Viremedy in combating various biological stresses.

Moreover, the effects of employing Viremedy along with other conventional and/or unconventional treatments can be of interest for future studies. Antimicrobial and antiparasitic medications, as antibiotics, and particularly vaccinations and any other treatments improving the immune system in any way are among such treatments.

[In consideration of what has been stated, in the relevant literature, about the positive effect of Viremedy on a rise in the fulfillment degree of biotic capabilities and the improvement of natural regulatory and healing operations, it is expected that using this remedy can increase the efficacy of appropriate vaccinations as well.]

Particularly, studying the remedy effects in combating some prominent infectious diseases, such as infections caused by the antibiotic resistant bacteria, "AIDS", "Gumboro¹⁷²", and the like, can also be taken into consideration.

- In general, in this kind of experiment, "*as much as precisely determining the LD₁₀₀* of the imposed stress for the animals not receiving (not being subjected to) Viremedy" can help to obtain more precise results. In the case of stresses with a very high lethality, precisely determining the LD₁₀₀ may not be simply practical. Additionally, the weights of the laboratory animals employed in such experiments, especially when a stress with a very high lethality is applied, should be close together as far as feasible, and applying the stress is required to be done meticulously.

✓ In conducting such non-human experimental studies about any effects of Viremedy on living creatures, some related points ought to be considered. Some of these points have been stated in this synopsis in the last part of the chapter titled «Some Controlled Experiments Conducted About any Effects of Viremedy on Vitality». For instance:

- The external surfaces of any metal parts of the remedy containers must be completely covered by the impenetrable layers of the materials that are not considerable potential carrier substances, in the special meaning, for Viremedy. Considering the physical essence of Viremedy, this covering prevents the remedy concentration decline due to the contact of any metal parts of the containers containing the Viremedy-carrying water with air flow. Using

¹⁷² Gumboro is a viral, contagious bursal disease in birds. Similar to AIDS in the human, this disease could bring on the finally lethal weakness of the immune system of the bird.

various methods to well cover the external surfaces of any metal parts of the water containers by employing any appropriate coverings, such as the impenetrable layers made of suitable plastics, can be taken into consideration according to the case. (Anyhow, to provide similar conditions for the experimental and control groups, the water containers in the control group must be similar to the containers of the experimental group.)

[An instance of the metal lids of the water containers, completely wrapped in the layers of the plastic, used in this study has been shown in the picture below.]



**An Instance of the Metal Lids of
the Water Containers, Wrapped in
the Layers of the Plastic, Used in the Study**

- It is preferred that the experimental group and the control group be kept in "separate places with a sufficient distance between them" *if feasible*. This recommendation has been suggested to avoid any problematic interactions between "the group of experimental receiving Viremedy" and "the group of control not receiving the remedy". (The certain interaction termed Vicinity Effect in the literature on Viremedy is an instance of such interactions.) Anyway, "the water containers used for the experimental group are required to be strictly separated from the water containers used for the control group".
- In some cases, it is better that "the living creatures in the experimental group" do not be of the same progenitor of "those in the control group" *if possible*. This recommendation has been suggested to decrease the occurrence possibility of an especial phenomenon here called Cohort Phenomenon. [This phenomenon has been noted in the main source relating Viremedy in the section titled «The Action Mechanism of Homeopathic Medicines». Anyhow, to date, we have not seen any report clearly stating the noteworthy occurrence of this effect in living organisms except the human.]
- Any risk of "the remedy concentration decline" in the water carrying Viremedy must be well noticed. This risk can be substantially decreased or eliminated by "***appropriately placing some expedient remedy vials or remedy packs, with the fitting shape and size, on the inferior part of the containers containing the Viremedy-carrying water in the experimental group***" or "***immersing them in the containers containing the water carrying Viremedy in the experimental group***". For instance, the remedy vials or packs, mentioned above, can be the fitting glass vials or phials containing the suitable materials, like salt and a saturated solution of salt in water, carrying Viremedy, or other appropriate forms of the remedy vials or packs with the fitting shape and size. [***Each of these two simple and convenient methods can also be employed as the main method of applying Viremedy in the studies. In this way, there is no need to add any substance to the drinking water of the animals in the experimental groups to induce (induct) the attribute of being Viremedy in the water.***]

- The relevant points in using Viremedy are required to be considered according to the case. These tips can be among such points: continuously keeping the remedy concentration at a high level (e.g., by expediently utilizing certain substances like agate crystals and/or via applying energy to the containers and packs containing Viremedy); benefitting from the suitable methods of the remedy application; "using Viremedy for an appropriate amount of time", etc. [It is also worth noting that the curves of the positive correlations of "the total effect of the remedy use" with "the concentration of Viremedy" and with "the period of using Viremedy" are not linear. In other words, the slopes of the curves of the mentioned positive correlations are not constant; they are typically declining (decreasing) overall.]
- In some studies about the effects of Viremedy on the resistance of animals to biological stresses and in combating disorders like infectious diseases, cancer, and the like, the animals in the experimental group may also be affected by a gradual decline in the consumption of the Viremedy-carrying water by those animals. Through a vicious circle, the sickness and weakness of the animals suffering from the mentioned disorders could bring on the consumption reduction of the drinking water carrying Viremedy, and the reduction in receiving the remedy, in turn, leads to more sickness and weakness of the animals and thus more decline in the consumption of the drinking water carrying Viremedy. This possibility ought to be noticed in similar studies as well.

Allowing for the point noted above, concomitantly applying the various methods of Viremedy application, e.g. by appropriately placing any expedient large remedy packs in the cages of animals, can be taken into consideration according to the case.

- By applying Viremedy via the method named the "Inserting Method" in the literature on Viremedy, the remedy can be "continuously" used in great extent "in a constant way". (However, applying Viremedy only by this method could not be sufficient in many cases.)
- In view of the action mechanism of Viremedy, it is also necessary to pay appropriate attention to the events that could result from the remedy use. The occurrences called emergence and discharge are among such events. Any consequences of the mentioned events through employing Viremedy are required to be noticed in the studies about any effects of the remedy on living beings.
- Using inbred animals is not recommended in the in vivo studies in which the total performance of the immune system has a crucial role. A basic defect in the cellular immunity, e.g. in the immune cells termed "Natural Killer Cells (NK Cells)", of inbred animals reduces the efficacy of applying Viremedy in these experiments. Any positive effect of the remedy use in combating infectious diseases, malignancies, and the like is thanks to "a general increase in the fulfillment degree of biotic capabilities, like the total performance of natural regulatory and healing operations at the various levels, within the framework of the nature and innate potentialities of the living creature". Therefore, any basic defect in the immune system of inbred animals decreases the efficacy of using Viremedy or any other appropriate holistic treatment in battling disorders like malignancies in the studies.
- By employing the current version of Viremedy instead of the remedy former versions in the non-human experiments and the in vitro tests, "the differences among the experimental groups and the control groups" could be fewer than "those in the former similar experiments" according to the case. "The potency of the current version of Viremedy" is higher than "that of the remedy former versions". Therefore, "the total effect of the current version of Viremedy

on humans" is more than "that of the remedy former versions on humans" and is less than "that of the remedy former versions on non-human living organisms and on the cells isolated from a multicellular living system as human". [In general, the higher "potency of the current version of Viremedy", than "that of the same type of remedy used some years earlier in similar studies", could lead to the lower effectiveness of the remedy, also in the control of the event labeled emergence, in non-human experiments.]

Appendix No. 2) Overview of
VIREMEDY EFFECT ON
A SEVERE, ACUTE POISONING WITH ISONIAZID
IN LABORATORY MICE

• **Conducted by**

- Esmaeili K

"Study of the Unique Remedy usage effect on living being vitality and resistance degree against stresses (1- Laboratory mice)", The 1st International Congress on Traditional Medicine and Materia Medica (School of Pharmacy, Shaheed Beheshti Medical Sciences University), Tehran-Iran, 6–9 Nov 2000.

viremedy@gmail.com

Keywords: Viremedy (Unique Remedy), Information-including Medicines, Complementary and Alternative Medicine (CAM), Holistic Medicine, Parallel Body Medicine, Homeopathy, Controlled Study, Experimental Study, Animal, Mice, Isoniazid, Poisoning (Intoxication), Chemical Stress, Vitality, Biotic Capabilities (Biotic Potentials, Biological Capabilities, Organic Capabilities, Vital Capabilities), Resistance (Resilience) to Stress

Brief: *In this study, using Viremedy has notably exerted a statistically significant positive effect on the resistance of the tested animals (mice) to the imposed chemical stress and the survival of the mice after imposing the stress. The chemical stress was a severe, acute poisoning with "Isoniazid".*

Background:

- At first, Viremedy is shortly introduced "upon the relevant literature and the statements claimed about this remedy":

Viremedy, formerly called Bio-remedy and Unique Remedy, is a special type of "information-including medicine". Such medicines are the materials that the rendition of their respective physical information into the corresponding biotic (biological) qualities involves the relevant effects in the living creature. This rendition (decoding) initially takes place via a certain part of the living system termed "parallel body". [The object here named parallel body had previously been labeled the "subtle body" or the "vital aura" in some of the literature on Viremedy.] These medicines are used in practice in some therapeutic modalities such as homeopathy, etc.

This basic remedy is a substance including the special physical information whose rendition into its corresponding biotic qualities via the parallel body leads to a rise in the vitality of the living being. Rising of vitality thanks to using any appropriate holistic treatment is a dynamic and holistic process. It occurs within the framework of the nature and innate potentialities of the living creature, "in proportion to the degree of development & complexity of its so-called parallel body".

The vitality rise means "a general increase in the fulfillment degree of biotic capabilities (potentials) in the broad sense", also involving the improvement of natural regulatory and healing operations. The realization degree of biotic capabilities can be considered the vitality indicator of living organisms. The degree of resistance (resilience) to exogenous and endogenous stresses and the fulfillment degree of other biotic capabilities can be considered in this regard.

- More information about Viremedy, its origin, and some related topics have been presented in the relevant literature.
- Upon what has been stated about Viremedy, *it is expected that* using Viremedy can increase the resistance to chemical stresses, within the framework of the nature and innate potentialities of the living system receiving the remedy, as well.

With respect to the serious hazards of the ever-increasing chemical stresses in various ways, any positive effect of Viremedy use on the resistance to chemical stresses would be very important. Likewise, it was necessary to methodically test the general hypothesis that "Viremedy could raise the vitality within the framework of the nature of the living creature receiving the remedy" by reproducible suitable controlled studies.

Objective:

This test is a true, animal experimental study. It has been carried out also considering some experiments conducted about any effects of Viremedy on the vitality of living creatures.

The specific objective of this controlled test is to experience any effects of the remedy on the survival and mortality of the laboratory mice ensuing a severe, acute poisoning with "Isoniazid" as an instance of chemical stress.

Method:

- This study has been conducted in "the Animal Laboratory of the Medical Laser Center of Iran Atomic Energy Organization" in 1997–1998.

In this controlled test, at first, 28 non-inbred white laboratory mice of the NMRI strain, with the same sex (male) and age (all 6 weeks old) and almost similar weights (close-together weights), were selected and randomly subdivided into the two 14 numbered groups ($n=14$) as the experimental (case) and the control groups under similar conditions. All circumstances, like temperature and light-darkness cycle, were similar for the groups over the experiment.

For a period of 2 months, the mice in the experimental group only drank the tap water carrying Viremedy, and the mice in the control group only drank the tap water not carrying the remedy, under similar conditions.

The water of all containers, in the experimental and control groups, was refreshed regularly, about every other day. (However, no agate crystal was employed to raise the concentration and duration of the remedy in this study.)

After 2 months, allowing for the result of the pretests and considering the existing possibilities and limitations, a particular dose of isoniazid per body weight, equal to 180 mg/kg, was once intraperitoneally (i.p.) injected into all the mice, in the experimental and control groups, under similar conditions. The injected dose of isoniazid was tried to be close to the acute LD₁₀₀ of the intraperitoneal injection of isoniazid for the mice, having the same race, sex, and age, not receiving Viremedy. Each of the mice was weighed by a digital scale, with the accuracy of 0.01 gr, just before the injection. (The weights of the mice before the injection were 28 gr to 33 gr.)

After imposing the severe, acute chemical stress, as the intraperitoneal injection of isoniazid, the number of rapid deaths of the mice, happen ensuing the severe isoniazid-induced convulsion that quickly occurs subsequent to the isoniazid injection, in each of the experimental and the control groups are recorded. Then these numbers in the groups were compared with each other. [Life and death are the ultimate outcomes of the factors affecting vitality.]

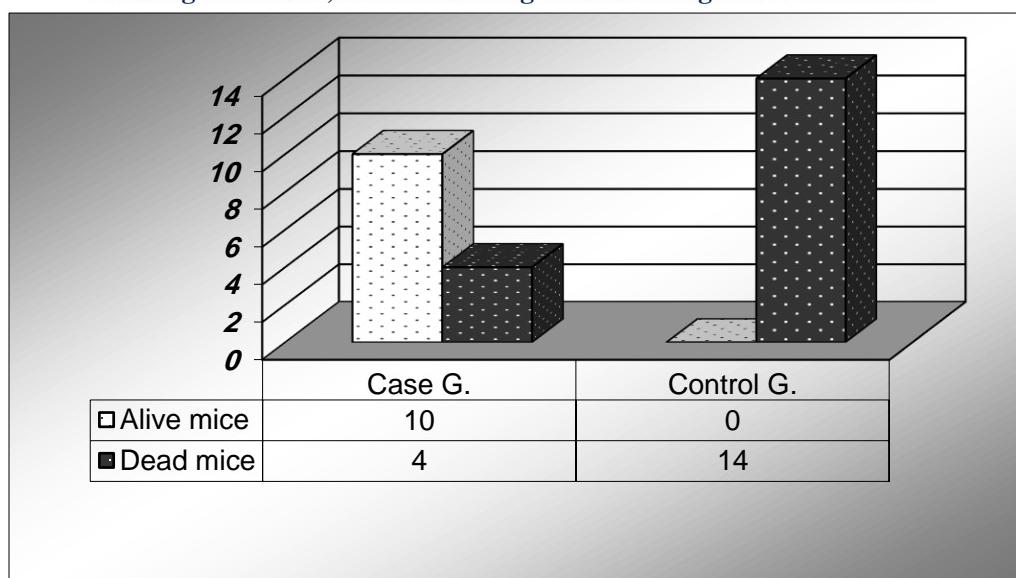
The experiment was terminated at this point.

- In consideration of the data and the study objective, a statistical analysis was performed by "Fisher's Exact Test" with 95% CI (by SPSS). A p -value < 0.05 (with 95% CI) has been considered to be statistically significant.
- This study has been carried out in line with the ethical principles and standards regarding any experiments conducted on animals.

Results, Conclusion, and Discussion:

- In comparing "the mice mortality subsequent to imposing the mentioned severe, acute chemical stress in the experimental group (case group)" with "that in the control group", by considering "the numbers of the alive and the dead mice at the end-time of the experiment", via the statistical analysis by the test of Fisher Exact (95% CI): (two-tailed) $p. < 0.05$ ($p. \approx 0.0002$). The ratio of "the percentage of the mice mortality in the control group ($\approx 100\%$)" to "that in the experimental group ($\approx 28.57\%$)" has been about 3.5. (Table & Graph below)

**The Numbers of the Alive and the Dead Mice
in the Experimental (Case) and the Control Groups
Ensuing the Severe, Acute Poisoning With the Large Dose of Isoniazid**



The results were in consistent with the results of the pilot test. In the pilot test, the incidence of "one case of the rapid death, subsequent to imposing the mentioned severe, acute chemical stress, from five mice in the experimental group" and "five cases of the rapid death, ensuing imposing

the same stress, from five mice in the control group" had been recorded. [Fisher Exact Test (95% CI): (two-tailed) $p. < 0.05$.]

► According to the results, using Viremedy has also led to a considerable decrease in the laboratory mice mortality ensuing imposing the severe, acute chemical stress. In this way, applying the remedy has exerted a statistically significant positive effect on the vitality and resistance of the mice, in the experimental group, to the mentioned stress.

Allowing for the findings of the similar experiments performed about Viremedy effects on vitality, the outcome of this study is also the evidence for the positive effect of the remedy use on vitality, namely the realization degree of biotic capabilities, within the framework of the nature and innate potentialities of the living creature receiving Viremedy.

- Upon the literature on Viremedy, there is a positive correlation between "the total effect degree of using an information-including medicine" and "the degree of development & complexity of the parallel body of the living creature receiving the medicine". In general, "the degree of development & complexity of the parallel body in the human being" is considerably more than "that in other types of living organisms". Accordingly, "the total effects of information-including medicines on humans" are much higher than "those on other types of living systems like animals" overall. The different degrees of development & complexity of the parallel body in various types of living creatures lead to different degrees of the efficacy of information-including medicines in them.
- In general, in this kind of experiment, "*as much as precisely determining the LD₁₀₀* of the imposed stress for the animals not receiving (not being subjected to) Viremedy" can help to obtain more precise results. In the case of stresses with a very high lethality, *precisely* determining the LD₁₀₀ may not be simply practical. Additionally, the weights of the laboratory animals employed in such experiments, especially when a stress with a very high lethality is applied, should be close together as far as feasible, and applying the stress must be done meticulously.
- Multidisciplinary investigations are warranted to thoroughly delineate the mechanisms underlying the positive effect of Viremedy on the resistance of the living being to the stress.

[✓ In conducting such non-human experimental studies about any effects of Viremedy on living creatures, some related points ought to be taken into consideration. Some of these points have been stated in this synopsis in the last part of the chapter titled «Some Controlled Experiments Conducted About any Effects of Viremedy on Vitality».]

Appendix No. 3) Overview of
VIREMEDY EFFECT ON
A SEVERE, ACUTE POISONING WITH NATRIUM CYANIDE
IN LABORATORY MICE

• Conducted by

- Esmaeili K

"Study of Viremedy effect on acute poisoning with Natrium Cyanide in laboratory mice", Darmangar Journal (Iranian Traditional and Complementary Medicine Quarterly) [Persian]; 2008; 5(17&18): 64–76.

viremedy@gmail.com

Keywords: Viremedy (Unique Remedy), Information-including Medicines, Complementary and Alternative Medicine (CAM), Holistic Medicine, Parallel Body Medicine, Homeopathy, Controlled Study, Experimental Study, Animal, Mice, Natrium Cyanide, Poisoning (Intoxication), Chemical Stress, Vitality, Biotic Capabilities (Biotic Potentials, Biological Capabilities, Organic Capabilities, Vital Capabilities), Resistance (Resilience) to Stress

Brief: *In this study, using Viremedy has notably exerted a statistically significant positive effect on the resistance of the tested animals (mice) to the imposed chemical stress and the survival of the mice after imposing the stress. The chemical stress was a severe, acute poisoning with Natrium Cyanide.*

Background:

- At first, Viremedy is shortly introduced "upon the relevant literature and the statements claimed about this remedy":

Viremedy, formerly called Bio-remedy and Unique Remedy, is a special type of "information-including medicine". Such medicines are the materials that the rendition of their respective physical information into the corresponding biotic (biological) qualities involves the relevant effects in the living creature. This rendition (decoding) initially takes place via a certain part of the living system termed "parallel body". [The object here named parallel body had previously been labeled the "subtle body" or the "vital aura" in some of the literature on Viremedy.] These medicines are used in practice in some therapeutic modalities such as homeopathy, etc.

This basic remedy is a substance including the special physical information whose rendition into its corresponding biotic qualities via the parallel body leads to a rise in the vitality of the living being. Rising of vitality thanks to using any appropriate holistic treatment is a dynamic and holistic process. It occurs within the framework of the nature and innate potentialities of the living creature, "in proportion to the degree of development & complexity of its so-called parallel body".

The vitality rise means "a general increase in the fulfillment degree of biotic capabilities (potentials) in the broad sense", also involving the improvement of natural regulatory and healing operations. The realization degree of biotic capabilities can be considered the vitality indicator of living organisms. The degree of resistance (resilience) to exogenous and endogenous stresses and the fulfillment degree of other biotic capabilities can be considered in this regard.

- More information about Viremedy, its origin, and some related topics have been presented in the relevant literature.
- Upon what has been stated about Viremedy, *it is expected that* using Viremedy can increase the resistance to chemical stresses, within the framework of the nature and innate potentialities of the living system receiving the remedy, as well.

With respect to the serious hazards of the ever-increasing chemical stresses in various ways, any positive effect of Viremedy use on the resistance to chemical stresses would be very important. Likewise, it was necessary to methodically test the general hypothesis that "Viremedy could raise the vitality within the framework of the nature of the living creature receiving the remedy" via reproducible suitable controlled studies.

Objective:

This test is a true, animal experimental study. It has been carried out also considering some experiments conducted about any effects of Viremedy on the vitality of living creatures.

The specific objective of this controlled test is to experience any effects of the remedy on the survival and mortality of the laboratory mice ensuing a severe, acute poisoning with "Natrium Cyanide" as an instance of chemical stresses.

Method:

- This study has been conducted in "the Animal Laboratory of the Medical Sciences Faculty of the University of Tarbiat Modares in Tehran-Iran" in 2006–2007.

In this controlled test, at first, 24 non-inbred white laboratory mice of the NMRI strain, with the same sex and age and almost similar weights, were selected and randomly subdivided into the two 12 numbered groups ($n=12$) as the experimental (case) and the control groups under similar conditions. All circumstances, like temperature and light-darkness cycle, were similar for the groups over the experiment.

For a period of 2 months, the mice in the experimental group only drank the tap water carrying Viremedy, and the mice in the control group only drank the tap water not carrying the remedy, under similar conditions.

To raise the concentration and duration of Viremedy, in the form of the tap water carrying the remedy, a number of agate crystals were immersed in the water containers of the experimental groups. The water of all containers, in the experimental and control groups, was refreshed regularly, about every other day.

After 2 months, allowing for the results of the pretests and considering the existing possibilities and limitations, a particular dose of sodium cyanide (sodium cyanide, NaCN) per body weight was once intraperitoneally (i.p.) injected into all the mice, in the experimental and control groups, under similar conditions. (The sodium cyanide was in form of an aqueous solution.) The injected dose of sodium cyanide was tried to be close to the acute LD₁₀₀ of the intraperitoneal injection of sodium cyanide for the mice, having the same race, sex, and age, not receiving Viremedy. (Each of the mice was weighed by a digital scale, with the accuracy of 0.01 gr, just before the injection.)

After imposing the severe, acute chemical stress, as the intraperitoneal injection of sodium cyanide, the number of deaths of the mice, rapidly occurred ensuing the severe cyanide-induced convulsion subsequent to the sodium cyanide injection, in each of the experimental and the control groups were recorded. Then these numbers in the groups were compared with each other. [In general, life and death are the ultimate outcomes of the factors affecting vitality.]

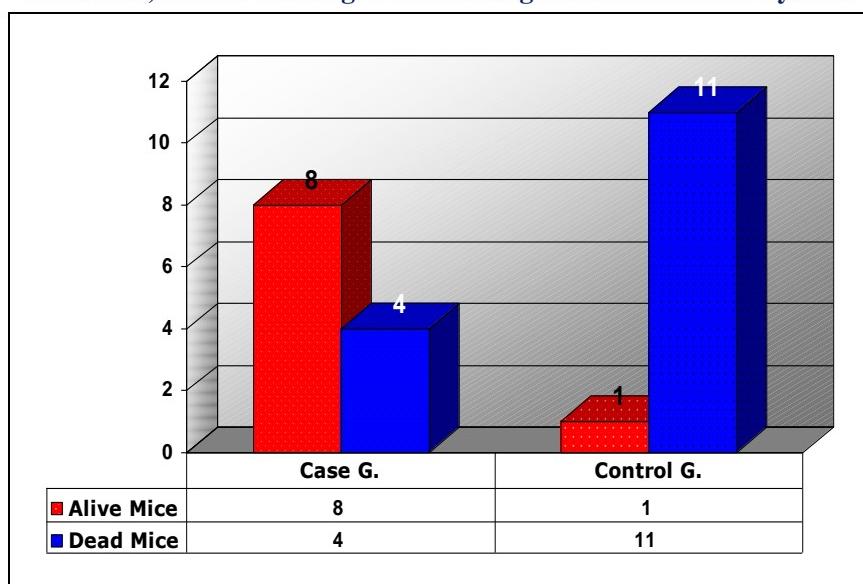
The experiment was terminated at this point.

- In consideration of the data and the study objective, a statistical analysis was performed via "Fisher's Exact Test" with 95% CI (by SPSS). A p -value < 0.05 (with 95% CI) has been considered statistically significant.
- This study has been carried out in line with the ethical principles and standards regarding any experiments conducted on animals.

Results, Conclusion, and Discussion:

- In comparing "the mice mortality subsequent to imposing the mentioned severe, acute chemical stress in the experimental group (case group)" with "that in the control group", by considering "the numbers of the alive and the dead mice at the end-time of the experiment", via the statistical analysis by the test of Fisher Exact (95% CI): (two-tailed) $p < 0.05$. The ratio of "the percentage of the mice mortality in the control group ($\approx 91.67\%$)" to "that in the experimental group ($\approx 33.33\%$)" has been about 2.75. (Table & graph below)

**The Numbers of the Alive and the Dead Mice
in the Experimental (Case) and the Control Groups Ensuing
the Severe, Acute Poisoning With the Large Dose of Sodium Cyanide**



- According to the results, using Viremedy has also led to a considerable decrease in the laboratory mice mortality subsequent to imposing the severe, acute chemical stress. In this way,

applying the remedy has exerted a statistically significant positive effect on the vitality and resistance of the mice, in the experimental group, to the mentioned stress.

Allowing for the findings of the similar experiments performed about Viremedy effects on vitality, the outcome of this study is also the evidence for the positive effect of the remedy use on vitality, namely the realization degree of biotic capabilities, within the framework of the nature and innate potentialities of the living creature receiving Viremedy.

- Upon the literature on Viremedy, there is a positive correlation between "the total effect degree of using an information-including medicine" and "the degree of development & complexity of the parallel body of the living creature receiving the medicine". In general, "the degree of development & complexity of the parallel body in the human being" is considerably more than "that in other types of living organisms". Accordingly, "the total effects of information-including medicines on humans" are much higher than "those on other types of living systems like animals" overall. The different degrees of development & complexity of the parallel body in various types of living creatures lead to different degrees of the efficacy of information-including medicines in them.
- In general, in this kind of experiment, "*as much as precisely determining the LD₁₀₀* of the imposed stress for the animals not receiving (not being subjected to) Viremedy" can help to obtain more precise results. In the case of stresses with a very high lethality, precisely determining the LD₁₀₀ may not be simply practical. Additionally, the weights of the laboratory animals employed in such experiments, especially when a stress with a very high lethality is applied, should be close together as far as feasible, and applying the stress must be done meticulously.

In consideration of the above-mentioned issues, using sodium cyanide, which is highly lethal, as the chemical stress has been a weak point in this experiment. It would be far better if we applied any other lethal chemical stresses with a less lethality.

- Multidisciplinary investigations are warranted to thoroughly delineate the mechanisms underlying the positive effect of Viremedy on the resistance of the living being to the stress.

[✓ In conducting such non-human experimental studies about any effects of Viremedy on living creatures, some related points ought to be taken into consideration. Some of these points have been stated in this synopsis in the last part of the chapter titled «Some Controlled Experiments Conducted About any Effects of Viremedy on Vitality».]

Appendix No. 4) Overview of

VIREMEDY EFFECT ON THE VITALITY OF BEAN PLANT

- Conducted by

- Bahramlueian R, Esmaeili K

"Study of the Unique Remedy usage effect on living being vitality and resistance degree against stresses (2- Some plants)", The 1st International Congress on Traditional Medicine and Materia Medica (School of Pharmacy, Shaheed Beheshti Medical Sciences University), Tehran-Iran, 6–9 Nov 2000.

(viremedy@gmail.com)

Keywords: Viremedy (Unique Remedy), Information-including Medicines, Complementary and Alternative Medicine (CAM), Holistic Medicine, Parallel Body Medicine, Homeopathy, Controlled Study, Experimental Study, Plant, Bean, Vitality, Biotic Capabilities, Resistance (Resilience) to Stress, Growth & Development

Brief: In this study, using Viremedy has exerted statistically significant positive effects in "decreasing the speed of withering due to the existing stresses" and "increasing the speed and extent of growth & development in the presence of the existing stresses" in the tested plants (bean plants). The stresses were nutrient deficiency (insufficient soil) and insufficient space for growth.

Background:

- At first, Viremedy is shortly introduced "upon the relevant literature and the statements claimed about this remedy":

Viremedy, formerly called Bio-remedy and Unique Remedy, is a special type of "information-including medicine". Such medicines are the materials that the rendition of their respective physical information into the corresponding biotic (biological) qualities involves the relevant effects in the living creature. This rendition (decoding) initially takes place via a certain part of the living system termed "parallel body". [The object here named parallel body had previously been labeled the "subtle body" or the "vital aura" in some of the literature on Viremedy.] These medicines are used in practice in some therapeutic modalities such as homeopathy, etc.

This basic remedy is a substance including the special physical information whose rendition into its corresponding biotic qualities via the parallel body leads to a rise in the vitality of the living being. Rising of vitality thanks to using any appropriate holistic treatment is a dynamic and holistic process. It occurs within the framework of the nature and innate potentialities of the living creature, "in proportion to the degree of development & complexity of its so-called parallel body".

The vitality rise means "a general increase in the fulfillment degree of biotic capabilities (potentials) in the broad sense", also involving the improvement of natural regulatory and healing operations. The realization degree of biotic capabilities can be considered the vitality indicator of living organisms. The degree of resistance (resilience) to exogenous and endogenous stresses and the fulfillment degree of other biotic capabilities, like growth & development in the presence of stresses, can be considered in this regard.

- More information about Viremedy, its origin, and some related topics have been presented in the relevant literature.
- Upon what has been stated about Viremedy, *it is also expected that* Viremedy use can exert positive effects on the process of growth & development in the presence of stresses and on the resistance to stresses, within the framework of the nature and innate potentialities of the living system receiving the remedy.

Likewise, it was necessary to methodically test the general hypothesis that "Viremedy could raise the vitality within the framework of the nature of the living creature receiving the remedy" by reproducible suitable controlled studies.

Objective:

This test is a true, plant experimental study. It has been carried out also considering some experiments conducted about any effects of Viremedy on the vitality of living creatures.

The specific objective of this controlled test is to experience any effects of the remedy on "the speed (pace) of withering due to the existing stresses as nutrient deficiency (insufficient soil) and insufficient space for growth" and on "the speed and extent of growth & development in the presence of the stresses" in the tested plants (bean plants).

Method:

- This study has been conducted in a suitable personal place in Zanjan-Iran in 1998.

In this controlled test, at first, 46 bean seeds, with similar conditions and almost similar weights, were selected. The seeds were not old (stale). They were randomly subdivided into the two equal-numbered groups: the experimental (case) and the control groups.

All the seeds were planted and cultivated in relatively small containers with the same kind and amount of soil, which was not adequate for the yield (productivity) of the plants. One bean seed was planted, under similar conditions, in each of the containers of the case and control groups. All circumstances, like temperature, light, and relative humidity, as well as the stresses as nutrient deficiency (insufficient soil) and insufficient space were similar for the groups over the experiment.

The plants in the experimental group were regularly irrigated with the tap water carrying Viremedy, and the plants in the control group were regularly irrigated with the same amount of the tap water not carrying the remedy, under similar conditions. Giving Viremedy to the plants in the experimental group continued until the end-time of keeping the plants.

The processes of the growth & development and withering of the plants, in the presence of the stresses, at various stages in the experimental and the control groups were regularly observed and photographed. The numbers of the alive and the withered (dead) main stems, the numbers of the alive and the withered leaves, and the lengths of the alive main stems and the alive leaves during the experiment, on the successive days of recording (as the "measurement days"), in the groups were measured and recorded. Then "the speed of withering and the speed and extent of growth & development in the experimental group" compared with "those in the control groups".

- In consideration of the data and the study objective, the statistical analyses were performed via the tests of "T-Student (Student's T-Test)", "Repeated Measures", and "Log-rank (Survival Analysis; Kaplan-Meier; Log-rank)" with 95% CI (by SPSS and Microsoft Excel). A p -value < 0.05 (with 95% CI) has been considered statistically significant.

Results, Conclusion, and Discussion:

- In comparing "the speed of the growth (size increase) of the stems in the experimental group" with "that in the control group", by considering "the lengths of the alive main stems from the first measurement day to the last measurement day of the growth of the stems in the experiment", via the statistical analysis by the test of Repeated Measures (95% CI): $p. < 0.05$. The ratio of "the mean of the experimental group" to "that of the control group" has been about 1.21.

In comparing "the speed of the growth (rise) of the leaves in the experimental group" with "that in the control group", by considering "the numbers of the alive leaves from the first measurement day to the last measurement day of the growth (rise) of the leaves in the experiment", via the statistical analysis by the test of Repeated Measures (95% CI): $p. < 0.05$. The ratio of "the mean of the experimental group" to "that of the control group" has been about 1.2.

In comparing "the speed of the growth (size increase) of the leaves in the experimental group" with "that in the control group", by considering "the lengths of the alive leaves on the respective, successive measurement days of the growth (size increase) of the leaves", via the statistical analysis by the test of Repeated Measures (95% CI):

- In the case of "the first series of the grown, alive leaves of the groups"; $p. < 0.05$. The ratio of "the mean of the experimental group" to "that of the control group" has been about 1.12.
- In the case of "the second series of the grown, alive leaves of the groups"; $p. < 0.05$. The ratio of "the mean of the experimental group" to "that of the control group" has been about 1.16.
- In the case of "the third series of the grown, alive leaves of the groups"; $p. < 0.05$. The ratio of "the mean of the experimental group" to "that of the control group" has been about 1.51.

[The lengths of the alive leaves in the experimental and the control groups on all the measurement days have been applied to the above-said three Repeated Measures tests, except for 2 days (in which the lengths of the alive leaves had not been recorded). Naturally, "the total number of data recorded for the lengths of the grown, alive leaves of the third series" were considerably fewer than "those of the first series and those of the second series.]

In comparing "the growth extent of the fourth series of the grown leaves in the experimental group" with "that in the control group", by considering "the length of the alive leaves on the respective measurement days (two days in this case)", via the statistical analysis by the test of T-Student (95% CI): (two-tailed) [for both the respective measurement days]; $p. < 0.05$. (In the case of the fourth series of the grown, alive leaves, the length of the alive leaves had been recorded on two days.) In the case of the first respective measurement day, the ratio of "the mean of the experimental group" to "that of the control group" has been about 1.53. In the case of the second respective measurement day, the ratio of "the mean of the experimental group" to "that of the control group" has been about 1.18.

- In total, "the extent of growth & development of the plants in the presence of the existing stresses, as nutrient deficiency (insufficient soil) and insufficient space for growth, in the

experimental group" has been more than "that in the control group". [If there were no considerable stress, the speed of growth & development could seem almost similar in the groups. This hypothesis has been proven in some animal and plant experiments with Viremedy. (The animal experience, in 1997, has been conducted on laboratory mice, and the plant experiences in 2021 have been performed on chickpea, black maash (urdbean, Vigna mungo, black gram), green maash (mung bean, Vigna radiata, green gram), and bean.)]

An instance of the positive effect of the continual use of Viremedy on the vitality of the bean plants has been shown in the picture below.

**An Example of the Positive Effect of
the Continual Use of Viremedy (Bio-remedy) on the Vitality
(Such as "the Speed and Extent of growth & Development in the
Presence of the Stresses as Nutrient Deficiency and Insufficient Space for Growth"
in This Case), Within the Nature Framework of the Living Creature, in the Bean Plants**



- The groups were temporarily placed near each other to photograph.

- In comparing "the speed of withering of the bushes (main stems) in the experimental group" with "that in the control group", by considering "the numbers of the alive and the withered (dead) main stems from the first measurement day of withering of the main stems to the day after the day of withering of the last main stem in the experiment", via the statistical analysis by the test of Log-rank (95% CI): $p. < 0.05$. The ratio of "the mean of the control group" to "that of the experimental group" has been about 1.14.

- . In total, "the speed of withering, due to the existing stresses as nutrient deficiency (insufficient soil) and insufficient space for growth, in the control group" has been more than "that in the experimental group". The bushes in the experimental group withered up later than the bushes in the control group under similar conditions.

In addition to the increased resistance and longevity of the plants in the experimental group, the bean bushes in the experimental group, compared with the similar plants in the control group, demonstrated "comparatively more stability and greenness through the stage of withering" overall. In the case of the plants receiving Viremedy, "the phase of withering (death), due to the stresses," came later, and it was comparatively shorter than "that of the similar plants not receiving the remedy, under similar conditions," in total.

- According to the results, using Viremedy has also led to "a decrease in the speed of withering due to the existing stresses as nutrient deficiency (insufficient soil) and insufficient space" and "an increase in the speed and extent of growth & development in the presence of the stresses" in the plants. In this way, applying the remedy has exerted a statistically significant positive effect on the vitality of the bean plants in the experimental group.

Allowing for the findings of the similar experiments performed about Viremedy effects on vitality, the outcome of this study is also the evidence for the positive effect of the remedy use on vitality, namely the realization degree of biotic capabilities, within the framework of the nature and innate potentialities of the living creature receiving Viremedy.

- Upon the literature on Viremedy, there is a positive correlation between "the total effect degree of using an information-including medicine" and "the degree of development & complexity of the parallel body of the living creature receiving the medicine". In general, "the degree of development & complexity of the parallel body in the human being" is considerably more than "that in other types of living organisms". Accordingly, "the total effects of information-including medicines on humans" are much higher than "those on other types of living systems like other animals and especially plants" overall. The different degrees of development & complexity of the parallel body in various types of living creatures lead to different degrees of the efficacy of information-including medicines in them.
- Obviously, increasing the size of the samples with appropriate conditions can help to obtain more precise results.
- Multidisciplinary investigations are warranted to thoroughly delineate the mechanisms underlying the positive effect of Viremedy application on the fulfillment degree of biotic capabilities.

[✓ In conducting such non-human experimental studies about any effects of Viremedy on living creatures, some related points ought to be taken into consideration. Some of these points have been stated in this synopsis in the last part of the chapter titled «Some Controlled Experiments Conducted About any Effects of Viremedy on Vitality».]



- In some of the similar plant experiences in 2021-22, Viremedy was applied only by continuously putting (sticking) the remedy packs underneath and in contact with the bottom of the plant containers in some of the experimental groups. In this manner, the attribute of being

Viremedy was also induced in the water in the plant containers in those experimental groups. (All the plant containers were made of plastic, and the thickness of the bottom of them was small.) Upon the results of these exploratory experiences in 2021-22, in the experimental groups, "the effectiveness of Viremedy application via this method" was more than "that of the remedy application only by inducing the attribute of being the remedy in the water regularly poured into the plant containers".

Expectedly, there was no observable difference between "the effectiveness of Viremedy application *only* by putting the remedy packs underneath and in contact with the bottom of the plant containers" and "the effectiveness of Viremedy application by putting the remedy packs underneath and in contact with the bottom of the plant containers *plus* regularly pouring the Viremedy-carrying water into the plant containers". It can be explained in light of the physical essence of Viremedy, as an information-including medicine, and some related matters.

- In such plant experiences, the seeds should not be old (stale) and impaired; otherwise, the outcomes could be extremely puzzling. Normally, "the germination rate of old seeds, having disorders (impairments)," is less than "that of similar fresh seeds under similar conditions".

In general, Viremedy, according to the case, can decrease or increase the speed of the germination process of old seeds. It depends on various parameters such as the extent and the intensity of the disorders of the seeds, the remedy potency, the method and extent of Viremedy application, the environmental conditions, and any other factors affecting the event termed "emergence" in the literature on Viremedy. A delay in the germination of the old seeds receiving the remedy, even more than the delay in the germination of the similar old seeds not receiving Viremedy (under similar conditions), has been experienced in some of the similar plant experiences in 2021-22. It can be explained in light of "the partial and transient *emergence* of some existing disorders (impairments)" ensuing the remedy use. Meanwhile, any more delay in the germination of the seeds could bring on an increase in the rot rate of the seeds depending on several factors such as the environmental circumstances like the existing humidity. On the other hand, applying Viremedy has an increasing effect on the vitality of the embryos/seeds, and a rise in the vitality, in turn, has a decreasing effect on the rot rate. Of note, the curves of the correlations among "the variables such as the potency and the method and extent of Viremedy use, the existing humidity, the age of the seeds and the existing impairments, etc" and "the functions like the germination rate and the rot rate of the seeds" are not linear. These paradoxical, complex effects of Viremedy application have also been experienced in our plant experiences in 2021-22.¹⁷³

It is also worth stating that, in the case of applying Viremedy by continuously putting (sticking) the remedy packs underneath and in contact with the bottom of the plant containers, in some of the experimental groups (in the plant experiences in 2021-22), *the emergence event* was less evident. In those groups, it was less evident than "that in the experimental groups receiving the remedy only through regularly pouring the seeds by the Viremedy-carrying water". It can be

¹⁷³ The plants used in the several plant experiences conducted in 2021-22 were chickpea, black maash (urdbean, *Vigna mungo*, black gram), green maash (mung bean, *Vigna radiata*, green gram), and bean. The applied stresses were severe nutrient deficiency (soil absence), the lack of space for growth, and water deprivation.

explained in light of the higher extent of using the remedy in the latter case, which can be effective in the control of the emergence event as well.

All in all, any plant experiences using the remedy current version, in contrast to the plant experiments employing Viremedy in 1998-2000, could lead to puzzling results. On account of the complex event called "emergence" and a variety of factors influencing this considerable event and given the very high potency of the current version of Viremedy ("with only *a small effect* on plants"), the results of any plant experiments applying the remedy current version could be bewildering. (However, it does not mean this kind of plant experience using the current version of Viremedy cannot be helpful anymore.)

[The partial and transient "emergence" of some existing disorders through any appropriate holistic therapy has been discussed in the literature on Viremedy. The emergence event also implies the effort of the natural regulative and healing operations to overcome the disorders (impairments) in order to holistically establish an improved dynamic equilibrium in the totality of the living system. This event depends on a variety of parameters. These factors are among such parameters: the type, the extent, and the intensity of the existing disorders at the various levels of the living organism (also considering their association with each other); the existing susceptibilities and predisposing factors; the kind and nature of the living creature (also influenced by the genetic and environmental factors); the related genetic parameters like genes expression patterns; the degree of vitality; the remedy concentration, and the method and extent of using Viremedy and/or any other employed treatments; the phase of the process of holistic healing; the existing conditions and environmental stresses (like any new stress); etc. As expected, there is a positive correlation between "the intensity and the duration of the emergence event" and "the intensity and the extent of the existing disorders". Naturally, pathological involvement and its extent, at each of the diverse levels of the living organism, in various disorders & diseases are different. Thus, the occurrence manner of the mentioned complex event in duration, intensity, and frequency varies depending on several parameters.]

- Such plant experiences with Viremedy have been repeated several times.

In the plant experiences with Viremedy in 2021-22, the higher "potency of the employed remedy", than "that of the same type of remedy used some years earlier in similar studies", has led to the lower effectiveness of the remedy also in the emergence event control. Therefore, the occurrence possibility of the event named emergence has increased in the plant experiences with Viremedy in 2021-22. (The emergence event was more apparent especially when old seeds were employed.)

This phenomenon, discussed in the literature on Viremedy, can be explained in light of the physical essence and the action mechanism of this remedy as an information-including medicine.

Appendix No. 5) Overview of
VIREMEDY EFFECT ON
THE VITALITY OF THE VARIOUS PLANTS

• Conducted by

- Bahramlueian R, Esmaeili K

"Study of the Unique Remedy usage effect on living being vitality and resistance degree against stresses (2- Some plants)", The 1st International Congress on Traditional Medicine and Materia Medica (School of Pharmacy, Shaheed Beheshti Medical Sciences University), Tehran-Iran, 6–9 Nov 2000.

(viremedy@gmail.com)

Keywords: Viremedy (Unique Remedy), Information-including Medicines, Complementary and Alternative Medicine (CAM), Holistic Medicine, Parallel Body Medicine, Homeopathy, Controlled Study, Experimental Study, Plant, Vitality, Biotic Capabilities, Resistance (Resilience) to Stress, Growth & Development

Brief: In this experience, the positive effect of using Viremedy in "decreasing the speed of withering due to the existing stresses" and "increasing the speed and extent of growth & development in the presence of the stresses" in various types of plants has been shown. The stresses were severe nutrient deficiency (soil absence) and the lack of space for growth, and the various plants were wheat, barley, lentil, pea (chickpea), green maash (mung bean), and two varieties of bean.

Background:

- At first, Viremedy is shortly introduced "upon the relevant literature and the statements claimed about this remedy":

Viremedy, formerly called Bio-remedy and Unique Remedy, is a special type of "information-including medicine". Such medicines are the materials that the rendition of their respective physical information into the corresponding biotic (biological) qualities involves the relevant effects in the living creature. This rendition (decoding) initially takes place via a certain part of the living system termed "parallel body". [The object here named parallel body had previously been labeled the "subtle body" or the "vital aura" in some of the literature on Viremedy.] These medicines are used in practice in some therapeutic modalities such as homeopathy, etc.

This basic remedy is a substance including the special physical information whose rendition into its corresponding biotic qualities via the parallel body leads to a rise in the vitality of the living being. Rising of vitality thanks to using any appropriate holistic treatment is a dynamic and holistic process. It occurs within the framework of the nature and innate potentialities of the living creature, "in proportion to the degree of development & complexity of its so-called parallel body".

The vitality rise means "a general increase in the fulfillment degree of biotic capabilities (potentials) in the broad sense", also involving the improvement of natural regulatory and healing operations. The realization degree of biotic capabilities can be considered the vitality indicator of living organisms. The degree of resistance (resilience) to exogenous and endogenous stresses and

the fulfillment degree of other biotic capabilities, like growth & development in the presence of stresses, can be considered in this regard.

- More information about Viremedy, its origin, and some related topics have been presented in the relevant literature.
- Upon what has been stated about Viremedy, *it is also expected that* Viremedy use can exert positive effects on the process of growth & development in the presence of stresses and on the resistance to stresses, within the framework of the nature and innate potentialities of the living system receiving the remedy.

Likewise, it was necessary to methodically test the general hypothesis that "Viremedy could raise the vitality within the framework of the nature of the living creature receiving the remedy" by reproducible suitable controlled studies.

Objective:

This test is a preliminary, true, plant experimental experiment. It has been carried out also considering some experiments conducted about any effects of Viremedy on the vitality of living creatures.

The specific objective of this controlled experience is to observe any effects of the remedy on "the speed (pace) of withering due to the existing stresses as severe nutrient deficiency and the lack of space for growth" and on "the speed and extent of growth & development in the presence of the stresses" in various types of plants as the following: wheat; barley; lentil; pea (chickpea, chick pea); green maash (mung bean, *Vigna radiata*, green gram)¹⁷⁴; and two varieties of bean.

Method:

- This experience has been conducted in a suitable personal place Zanjan-Iran in 1998.

In this preliminary controlled test, at first, a great number of the seeds of "wheat, barley, lentil, chickpea, grass pea, and two varieties of bean", with similar conditions, were selected. The seeds were not old (stale). The seeds of each type of the mentioned plants were randomly subdivided into two groups: the experimental (case) and the control groups. The numbers of the seeds in the experimental and the control groups of each type of the mentioned plants, as the corresponding experimental and control groups, were high and equal.

The corresponding groups were cultivated in the containers not containing soil, under similar conditions. All circumstances, like temperature, light, and relative humidity, as well as the stresses as severe nutrient deficiency (soil absence) and the lack of space for growth were similar for the corresponding experimental and control groups over the experience.

The plants in the experimental groups were regularly irrigated with the tap water carrying Viremedy, and the plants in the control groups were regularly irrigated with the same amount of

¹⁷⁴ In the former versions of this work and the relating pictures and papers, the plant correctly called green maash (*Vigna radiata*, mung bean, green gram) has been mistranslated as grass pea (*Lathyrus sativus*, chickling pea, chickling vetch).

the tap water not carrying the remedy, under similar conditions. Giving Viremedy to the plants in the experimental groups continued until the end-time of keeping the plants.

The processes of the growth & development and withering of the plants, in the presence of the stresses, at various stages in the experimental and the control groups were regularly observed and photographed. In this manner, these processes in the corresponding experimental and control groups were monitored and compared with each other during the experiment. [Some of these experiments have been repeated several times.]

Results, Conclusion, and Discussion:

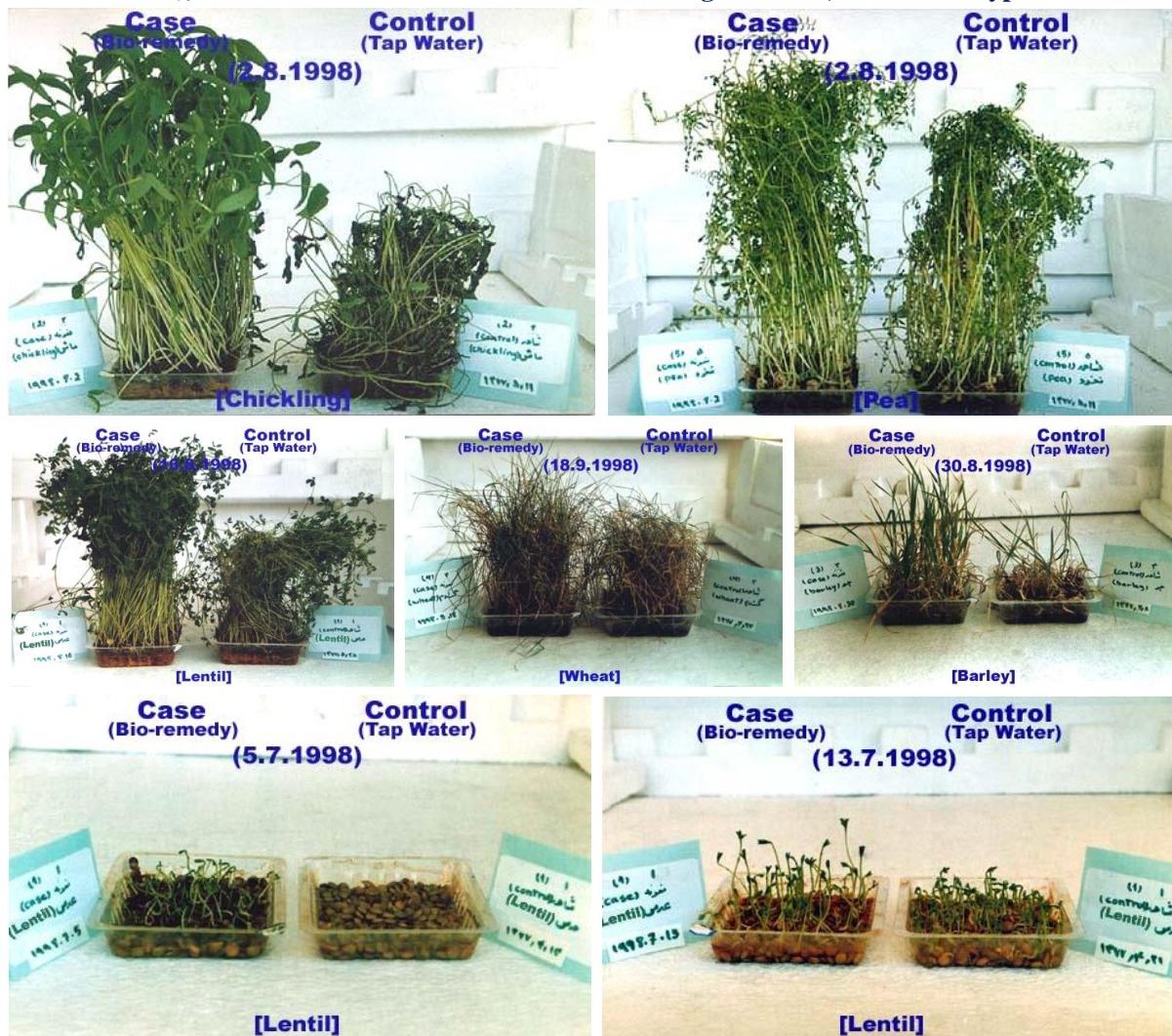
- Upon the observations, in all types of the plants, in total, "the speed of withering, due to the stresses as severe nutrient deficiency (soil absence) and the lack of space for growth, in the control group" has been more than "that in the experimental group". The bushes in the experimental groups withered up later than the bushes in the corresponding control groups under similar conditions.

In addition to the increased resistance and longevity of the plants in the experimental groups, the plants receiving Viremedy, in comparison with the similar plants in the corresponding control groups (not receiving the remedy), demonstrated "comparatively more stability and greenness through the stage of withering" overall. In the case of the plants receiving Viremedy, "the phase of withering (death), due to the stresses," came later, and it was comparatively shorter than "that of the similar plants not receiving the remedy, under similar conditions," in total.

Additionally, in all types of the plants, "the speed of growth & development in the presence of the existing stresses as severe nutrient deficiency and the lack of space for growth in the experimental group" has been more than "that in the control group".

Some instances of the positive effect of the continual use of Viremedy on the vitality of some of the various types of plants in this study have been shown in the picture below.

**Some Instances of the Positive Effect of the Continual Use
of Viremedy (Bio-remedy) on the Vitality (Such as "the Resistance to
the Stresses as Severe Nutrient Deficiency and the Lack of Space for Growth" and
"the Speed and Extent of Growth & Development in the Presence of the Mentioned Stresses"
in This Case), Within the Nature Framework of the Living Creature, in Various Types of Plants**



- The groups were temporarily placed near each other to photograph.
 - The plants in the experimental (case) groups, compared with the similar plants in the corresponding control groups, demonstrated "comparatively more stability and greenness through the stage of withering" overall. In the case of the plants receiving Viremedy, "the phase of withering (death), due to the stresses," came later, and it was comparatively shorter than "that of the similar plants not receiving the remedy, under similar conditions," in total.
 - [The plant that has been mistranslated as "chickling" (*Lathyrus sativus*, chickling pea, chickling vetch, grass pea) in this picture is, in fact, "green mash" (*Vigna radiata*, mung bean).]
- Using Viremedy has exerted the observable positive effects on the vitality of the various types of plants in the experimental groups. This effect has also led to "a decrease in the speed of withering due to the existing stresses as nutrient deficiency (soil absence) and insufficient space" and "an increase in the speed and extent of growth & development, especially in some stages of

the growth & development process, in the presence of the stresses" in the various plants. [As stated, the various plants were wheat, barley, lentil, pea (chickpea), green maash (mung bean), and two varieties of bean. "The mentioned difference between the corresponding experimental and the control groups in the case of some plants like maash" was comparatively more observable than "that in the case of some other plants like chickpea".]

Allowing for the findings of the similar experiments performed about Viremedy effects on vitality, the outcomes of this experience are also the evidence for the positive effect of the remedy use on vitality, namely the realization degree of biotic capabilities, within the framework of the nature and innate potentialities of the living creature receiving Viremedy.

- Despite the differences among the corresponding experimental and control groups, the final growth extents of the plants in some of the corresponding experimental and control groups seemed to be *almost* similar. It can also be explained in light of the existing severe restrictions in the nutrients available for the plants and the capacities (volumes) of the containers of the plants. [If there were no considerable stress, the speed of growth & development could seem almost similar in the groups. This hypothesis has been proven in some animal and plant experiments with Viremedy. (The animal experience, in 1997, has been conducted on laboratory mice, and the plant experiences in 2021 have been performed on chickpea, black maash (urdbean, *Vigna mungo*, black gram), green maash (mung bean, *Vigna radiata*, green gram), and bean.)]
- It is worthy of remark that, in addition to conducting the mentioned studies, some simple exploratory, true, plant experimental experiences have also been executed about "***any Effects of the Continual Use of Some Information-including Medicines not Including the Information Corresponding to the Health Course in Large extent on Vitality***". These medicines were some homeopathic medicines and intentional healing medicines of various types and potencies. Considering the outcomes, we could not find any evidence for the positive use effect of such medicines on the vitality of the plants continually receiving these medicines in high extent. In our experiences, "in contrast to the case of continually using Viremedy in great extent", the continual use of such medicines, of any type, in large extent did not lead to any decrease in the speed (pace) of withering due to the stresses as "severe nutrient deficiency (soil absence) and the lack of space for growth". This outcome was in spite of some debatable changes in the processes of the growth & development of the plants in some of the experimental groups. It could be possible, for instance, to affect some events relating to growth & development somewhat by the great use of some information-including medicines not including the physical information corresponding to the health course. Anyway, "the speed of withering due to the existing stresses, as severe nutrient deficiency and the lack of space for growth, in the case of the plants continually receiving such medicines in high extent" is more than "that in the case of the similar plants continually receiving Viremedy in great extent, under similar conditions". Furthermore, "the speed of withering, due to the stresses, in the case of the plants continually receiving the medicines not including the information corresponding to the health course in large extent" could be even more than "that in the case of the similar plants receiving the tap water not carrying such medicines in high extent, under similar conditions". Namely, in contrast to the case of the continual use of Viremedy in great extent, the great use of the mentioned information-including medicines not including the physical information corresponding to the health course could lead to a decrease in vitality according to the case. It can be explained by the fact that Viremedy includes the physical information corresponding to the health course, whereas other information-

including medicines, like homeopathic medicines and some so-called intentional healing medicines, include the information corresponding to various unhealthy states in living beings. It is clear that the continual induction of any unhealthy state in a living creature through frequently using the information-including medicines mentioned above in large extent cannot bring about a rise in vitality. [It should also be remarked that some of the reports about the use effects of intentional healing practices and medicines in the experiences, especially on non-human living systems, are not based on the reality. They are not replicable in pertinent centers, under suitable conditions. Contrary to the valid studies in the field, some of them are partly or even entirely imaginary. Similar to the reports of some of the in vivo and the in vitro studies about any effects of homeopathic medicines, the reports of some of these experiences are overstated or even principally artificial. In truth, such false reports reflect the presuppositions, biases, ideals, expectations, and interests of the claimants rather than the reality. However, some intentional healing practices and medicines really have some objective influences on the living system receiving them. These influences can be experienced through reproducible appropriate tests as well. All the same, their overall effects will not necessarily be in the special order of the vitality rise. The ultimate effect of using them on the vitality of the living organism depends on several parameters. (Some of these parameters and related topics have been noted before in this synopsis in the section titled «The Mechanisms of the Actions of Information-Including Medicines» under the subtitle of "The Action Mechanism of Intentional Healing Medicines".)]

- Upon the literature on Viremedy, there is a positive correlation between "the total effect degree of using an information-including medicine" and "the degree of development & complexity of the parallel body of the living creature receiving the medicine". In general, "the degree of development & complexity of the parallel body in the human being" is considerably more than "that in other types of living organisms". Accordingly, "the total effects of information-including medicines on humans" are much higher than "those on other types of living systems like animals and especially plants" overall. The different degrees of development & complexity of the parallel body in various types of living creatures lead to different degrees of the efficacy of information-including medicines in them.
- Obviously, increasing the size of the samples with appropriate conditions can help to obtain more precise results. (In general, it is recommended that the number of the containers, containing the seeds, used for each type of the plants be at least five.)
- Multidisciplinary investigations are warranted to thoroughly delineate the mechanisms underlying the positive effect of Viremedy application on the fulfillment degree of biotic capabilities.

[✓ In conducting such non-human experimental studies about any effects of Viremedy on living creatures, some related points ought to be taken into consideration. Some of these points have been stated in this synopsis in the last part of the chapter titled «Some Controlled Experiments Conducted About any Effects of Viremedy on Vitality».]



- In some of the similar plant experiences in 2021-22, Viremedy was applied only by continuously putting (sticking) the remedy packs underneath and in contact with the bottom of the plant containers in some of the experimental groups. In this manner, the attribute of being

Viremedy was also induced in the water in the plant containers in those experimental groups. (All the plant containers were made of plastic, and the thickness of the bottom of them was small.) Upon the results of these exploratory experiences in 2021-22, in the experimental groups, "the effectiveness of Viremedy application via this method" was more than "that of the remedy application only by inducing the attribute of being the remedy in the water regularly poured into the plant containers".

Expectedly, there was no observable difference between "the effectiveness of Viremedy application *only* via putting the remedy packs underneath and in contact with the bottom of the plant containers" and "the effectiveness of Viremedy application by putting the remedy packs underneath and in contact with the bottom of the plant containers *plus* regularly pouring the Viremedy-carrying water into the plant containers". It can be explained in light of the physical essence of Viremedy, as an information-including medicine, and some related matters.

- In such plant experiences, the seeds should not be old (stale) and impaired; otherwise, the outcomes could be extremely puzzling. Normally, "the germination rate of old seeds, having disorders (impairments)," is less than "that of similar fresh seeds under similar conditions".

In general, Viremedy, according to the case, can decrease or increase the speed of the germination process of old seeds. It depends on various parameters such as the extent and the intensity of the disorders of the seeds, the remedy potency, the method and extent of Viremedy application, the environmental conditions, and any other factors affecting the event called "emergence" in the literature on Viremedy. A delay in the germination of the old seeds receiving the remedy, even more than the delay in the germination of the similar old seeds not receiving Viremedy (under similar conditions), has been experienced in some of the similar plant experiences in 2021-22. It can be explained in light of "the partial and transient *emergence* of some existing disorders (impairments)" ensuing the remedy use. Meanwhile, any more delay in the germination of the seeds could bring on an increase in the rot rate of the seeds, depending on several factors such as the environmental circumstances like the existing humidity. On the other hand, applying Viremedy has an increasing effect on the vitality of the embryos/seeds, and a rise in the vitality, in turn, has a decreasing effect on the rot rate. Of note, the curves of the correlations among "the variables such as the potency and the method and extent of Viremedy use, the existing humidity, the age of the seeds and the existing impairments, etc" and "the functions like the germination rate and the rot rate of the seeds" are not linear. These paradoxical, complex effects of Viremedy application have also been experienced in our plant experiences in 2021-22.¹⁷⁵

It is also worth stating that, in the case of applying Viremedy by continuously putting (sticking) the remedy packs underneath and in contact with the bottom of the plant containers, in some of the experimental groups (in the plant experiences in 2021-22), *the emergence event* was less evident. In those groups, it was less evident than that in the experimental groups receiving the remedy only through regularly pouring the seeds by the Viremedy-carrying water. It can be

¹⁷⁵ The plants used in the several plant experiences conducted in 2021-22 were chickpea, black maash (urdbean, *Vigna mungo*, black gram), green maash (mung bean, *Vigna radiata*, green gram), and bean. And, the applied stresses were severe nutrient deficiency (soil absence), the lack of space for growth, and water deprivation.

explained in light of the higher extent of using the remedy in the latter case, which can be effective in the control of emergence event as well.

All in all, any plant experiences using the remedy current version, in contrast to the plant experiments employing Viremedy in 1998-2000, could lead to puzzling results. On account of the complex event termed emergence and a variety of factors influencing this considerable event and given the very high potency of the current version of Viremedy ("with only *a small effect* on plants"), the results of any plant experiments applying the remedy current version could be bewildering. (However, it does not mean this kind of plant experience using the current version of Viremedy cannot be helpful anymore.)

[The partial and transient "emergence" of some existing disorders through any appropriate holistic therapy has been discussed in the literature on Viremedy. The emergence event also implies the effort of the natural regulative and healing operations to overcome the disorders (impairments) in order to holistically establish an improved dynamic equilibrium in the totality of the living system. This event depends on a variety of parameters. These factors are among such parameters: the type, the extent, and the intensity of the existing disorders at the various levels of the living organism (also considering their association with each other); the existing susceptibilities and predisposing factors; the kind and nature of the living creature (also influenced by the genetic and environmental factors); the related genetic parameters like genes expression patterns; the degree of vitality; the remedy concentration, and the method and extent of using Viremedy and/or any other employed treatments; the phase of the process of holistic healing; the existing conditions and environmental stresses (like any new stress); etc. As expected, there is a positive correlation between "the intensity and the duration of the emergence event" and "the intensity and the extent of the existing disorders". Naturally, pathological involvement and its extent, at each of the diverse levels of the living organism, in various disorders & diseases are different. Thus, the occurrence manner of the mentioned complex event in duration, intensity, and frequency varies depending on several parameters.]

- Such plant experiences with Viremedy have been repeated several times.

In the plant experiences with Viremedy in 2021-22, the higher "potency of the employed remedy", than "that of the same type of remedy used some years earlier in similar studies", has led to the lower effectiveness of the remedy also in the emergence event control. Therefore, the occurrence possibility of the event named emergence has increased in the plant experiences with Viremedy in 2021-22. (The emergence event was more apparent especially when old seeds were employed.)

This phenomenon, discussed in the literature on Viremedy, can be explained in light of the physical essence and the action mechanism of this remedy as an information-including medicine.

Appendix No. 6) Overview of
VIREMEDY EFFECT ON
THE PRODUCTIVITY OF BEAN PLANT

- Conducted by

- Amiraslani M, Esmaeili K, Nemati N

"Study of the Unique Remedy usage effect on living being vitality and vital potential capacities fulfillment degree", The 1st International Congress on Traditional Medicine and Materia Medica (School of Pharmacy, Shaheed Beheshti Medical Sciences University), Tehran-Iran, 6–9 Nov 2000.

(viremedy@gmail.com)

Keywords: Viremedy (Unique Remedy), Information-including Medicines, Complementary and Alternative Medicine (CAM), Holistic Medicine, Parallel Body Medicine, Homeopathy, Controlled Study, Experimental Study, Plant, Bean, Vitality, Biotic Capabilities, Productivity, Yield

Brief: *In this study, using Viremedy has exerted a statistically significant positive effect on "the fulfillment degree of the biotic capabilities as productivity (yielding) in the presence of the environmental stresses, like the low light, the low temperature, and the rather low capacity of the pots of the plants," in the tested plants (bean plants).*

Background:

- At first, Viremedy is shortly introduced "upon the relevant literature and the statements claimed about this remedy":

Viremedy, formerly called Bio-remedy and Unique Remedy, is a special type of "information-including medicine". Such medicines are the materials that the rendition of their respective physical information into the corresponding biotic (biological) qualities involves the relevant effects in the living creature. This rendition (decoding) initially takes place via a certain part of the living system termed "parallel body". [The object here named the parallel body had previously been labeled the "subtle body" or the "vital aura" in some of the literature on Viremedy.] These medicines are used in practice in some therapeutic modalities such as homeopathy, etc.

This basic remedy is a substance including the special physical information whose rendition into its corresponding biotic qualities via the parallel body leads to a rise in the vitality of the living being. Rising of vitality thanks to using any appropriate holistic treatment is a dynamic and holistic process. It occurs within the framework of the nature and innate potentialities of the living creature, "in proportion to the degree of development & complexity of its so-called parallel body".

The vitality rise means "a general increase in the fulfillment degree of biotic capabilities (potentials) in the broad sense", also involving the improvement of natural regulatory and healing operations. The realization degree of biotic capabilities can be considered the vitality indicator of living organisms. The degree of resistance (resilience) to exogenous and endogenous stresses and the fulfillment degree of other biotic capabilities, like growth & development in the presence of stresses, can be considered in this regard.

- More information about Viremedy, its origin, and some related topics have been presented in the relevant literature.
- Upon what has been stated about Viremedy, *it is also expected that* Viremedy use can exert positive effects on productivity in the presence of stresses and on the resistance to stresses, within the framework of the nature and innate potentialities of the living system receiving the remedy. Likewise, it was necessary to methodically test the general hypothesis that "Viremedy could raise the vitality within the framework of the nature of the living creature receiving the remedy" by reproducible suitable controlled studies.

Objective:

This test is a true, plant experimental study. It has been carried out also considering some experiments conducted about any effects of Viremedy on the vitality of living creatures.

The specific objective of this controlled test is to experience any effects of the remedy on the fulfillment degree of the biotic capabilities as "productivity (yielding) in the presence of the environmental stresses, like the low light, the low temperature, and the rather low capacity (space) of the pots of the plants," in the tested plants (bean plants).

Method:

- This study has been conducted in a suitable personal place in Tehran-Iran in 1999–2000.

In this controlled test, at first, 48 bean seeds, with similar conditions and almost similar weights, were selected. The seeds were not old (stale). They were randomly subdivided into the two equal-numbered groups: the experimental (case) and the control groups.

Two bean seeds were planted, under similar conditions, in each of the pots of the groups. All the pots had the same kind and amount of soil, barely adequate for eventually yielding. All circumstances, like temperature, light, and relative humidity, as well as the existing stresses were similar for the groups over the experiment. The environmental conditions were difficult. The existing serious environmental stresses, like the low light, the low temperature, and the rather low capacity (space) of the pots of the plants, were the same for the groups.

The plants in the experimental group were regularly irrigated with the tap water carrying Viremedy, and the plants in the control group were regularly irrigated with the same amount of the tap water not carrying the remedy, under similar conditions. Giving Viremedy to the plants in the experimental group continued until the end-time of keeping the plants.

Four of the seeds in the experimental group and four of the seeds in the control group, eight seeds in total, did not grow and/or did not eventually yield.

In spite of the stresses as difficult environmental conditions and despite the exclusion of the four seeds from each group, the other seeds in the groups grew, and the bushes at last yielded. (All the same, reaching the yielding stage was belated, and the amount of yield was little.)

The pots, containing soil, used to plant the bean plants in this study have been shown in the picture below. It has been photographed at the early stages.

The Pots, Containing Soil, Used to Cultivate the Bean Plants in the Study



- As shown, on Aug. 26, 1999 (as the time of photographing the right photograph), "the growth extent of the bean seeds in the presence of the existing environmental stresses in the experimental group (case group)" has been overall more than "that in the control group". (The main stresses were the low light, the low temperature, and the rather low capacity of the pots of the plants.)
 - The groups were temporarily placed near each other to photograph.
 - All the pots had the same kind and amount of soil, barely adequate for eventually yielding.

Besides observing the growth & development process of the plants in the experimental and the control groups in the presence of the stresses, the number and the weights of the bean seeds reaped from each bean bush in the groups were recorded. Likewise, the average (arithmetic mean) of the weights of the seeds reaped from each of the bean bushes were calculated. Then "the mean of the productivity amount of a bush in the experimental group" and "that in the control group" were measured and compared with each other. (The productivity amount of each bush is equal to "the average of the weights of the seeds reaped from the bush" multiplied by "the number of the seeds reaped from the bush". Thus, the mean of the productivity amounts of the bushes of each group is equal to "the average of the weights of the seeds reaped from the bushes of the group" multiplied by "the mean of the numbers of the seeds reaped from the bushes of the group".)

The experiment was terminated at this time.

- In consideration of the data, the study objective, and the results of the Kolmogorov–Smirnov statistical test (K–S test, KS test), the statistical analysis was performed by the test of "T-Student (Student's T-Test)" with 95% CI (by SPSS and Microsoft Excel). A p -value < 0.05 (with 95% CI) has been considered statistically significant.

Results, Conclusion, and Discussion:

- In comparing "the mean of the productivity amounts of the bean bushes in the experimental group" with "that in the control group", by considering "the mean of the productivity amount of a bean bush in each of the experimental and the control groups", via the statistical analysis by the test of T-Student (95% CI): (two-tailed): $p. < 0.05$. The ratio of "the mean of the productivity amount of a bush in the experimental group (≈ 0.92 gr)" to "that in the control group (≈ 0.68 gr)" has been about 1.35.

The above difference has mainly resulted from the further "total number of the seeds reaped from the bushes in the experimental group (47 seeds)" over "that in the control group (31 seeds)".

The ratio of "the mean of the numbers of the seeds reaped from a bush in the experimental group (≈ 2.35)" to "that in the control group (≈ 1.55)" has been about 1.52.

The ratio of "the mean of the weights of the seeds reaped from a bush in the experimental group (≈ 0.39 gr)" to "that in the control group (≈ 0.44 gr)" has been about 0.89.

• Additionally, upon the observations, "the speed of growth & development in the presence of the environmental stresses, like the low light, the low temperature, and the rather low capacity of the pots of the plants, in the experimental group" has been more than "that in the control group". [If there were no considerable stress, the speed of growth & development could seem almost similar in the groups. This hypothesis has been proven in some animal and plant experiments with Viremedy. (The animal experience, in 1997, has been executed on laboratory mice, and the plant experiences in 2021 have been conducted on chickpea, black maash (urdbean, *Vigna mungo*, black gram), green maash (mung bean, *Vigna radiata*, green gram), and bean.)]

► According to the results, using Viremedy has also led to "an increase in the productivity amount of the bean bushes in the presence of the environmental stresses, like the low light, the low temperature, and the rather low capacity of the pots of the plants," in the plants. In this way, applying the remedy has exerted a statistically significant positive effect on the vitality of the bean plants in the experimental group.

Allowing for the findings of the similar experiments performed about Viremedy effects on vitality, the outcome of this study is also the evidence for the positive effect of the remedy use on vitality, namely the realization degree of biotic capabilities, within the framework of the nature and innate potentialities of the living creature receiving Viremedy.

• Upon the literature on Viremedy, there is a positive correlation between "the total effect degree of using an information-including medicine" and "the degree of development & complexity of the parallel body of the living creature receiving the medicine". In general, "the degree of development & complexity of the parallel body in the human being" is considerably more than "that in other types of living organisms". Accordingly, "the total effects of information-including medicines on humans" are much higher than "those on other types of living systems like animals and especially plants" overall. The different degrees of development & complexity of the parallel body in various types of living creatures lead to different degrees of the efficacy of information-including medicines in them.

• Multidisciplinary investigations are warranted to thoroughly delineate the mechanisms underlying the positive effect of Viremedy application on the fulfillment degree of biotic capabilities. [✓ In conducting such non-human experimental studies about any effects of Viremedy on living creatures, some related points ought to be taken into consideration. Some of these points have been stated in this synopsis in the last part of the chapter titled «Some Controlled Experiments Conducted About any Effects of Viremedy on Vitality».]

Appendix No. 7) Overview of
VIREMEDY EFFECT ON
THE VITALITY OF THE BEAN PLANTS WHOSE
PREVIOUS GENERATION HAD RECEIVED THE REMEDY

• Conducted by

- *Esmaeili K, Nemati N*

"Study of (the) stable effect of the Unique Remedy usage on vitality and vital potential capacities fulfillment degree and resistance against stresses in the subsequent generations of the living beings", The 1st International Congress on Traditional Medicine and Materia Medica (School of Pharmacy, Shaheed Beheshti Medical Sciences University), Tehran-Iran, 6–9 Nov 2000.

[\(viremedy@gmail.com\)](mailto:viremedy@gmail.com)

Keywords: Viremedy (Unique Remedy), Information-including Medicines, Complementary and Alternative Medicine (CAM), Holistic Medicine, Parallel Body Medicine, Homeopathy, Controlled Study, Observational Study, Case-Control Study, Plant, Bean, Subsequent Generations, Epigenetics (Paragenetics), Vitality, Biotic Capabilities, Resistance (Resilience) to Stress, Growth & Development

Brief: *Using Viremedy in the previous generation of the bean plants, in the case group, has led to statistically significant positive effects in "decreasing the speed of withering due to the existing stresses" and "increasing the speed and extent of growth & development in the presence of the stresses" in the plants. [The stresses were severe nutrient deficiency (soil shortage) and the low space for growth, and the plants in the groups did not receive Viremedy.]*

Background:

- At first, Viremedy is shortly introduced "upon the relevant literature and the statements claimed about this remedy":

Viremedy, formerly called Bio-remedy and Unique Remedy, is a special type of "information-including medicine". Such medicines are the materials that the rendition of their respective physical information into the corresponding biotic (biological) qualities involves the relevant effects in the living creature. This rendition (decoding) initially takes place via a certain part of the living system termed "parallel body". [The object here named the parallel body had previously been labeled the "subtle body" or the "vital aura" in some of the literature on Viremedy.] These medicines are used in practice in some therapeutic modalities such as homeopathy, etc.

This basic remedy is a substance including the special physical information whose rendition into its corresponding biotic qualities via the parallel body leads to a rise in the vitality of the living being. Rising of vitality thanks to using any appropriate holistic treatment is a dynamic and holistic process. It occurs within the framework of the nature and innate potentialities of the living creature, "in proportion to the degree of development & complexity of its so-called parallel body".

The vitality rise means "a general increase in the fulfillment degree of biotic capabilities (potentials) in the broad sense", also involving the improvement of natural regulatory and healing operations. The realization degree of biotic capabilities can be considered the vitality indicator of living organisms. The degree of resistance (resilience) to exogenous and endogenous stresses

and the fulfillment degree of other biotic capabilities, like growth & development in the presence of stresses, can be considered in this regard.

- In general, a rise in the vitality of a living organism (which also includes "the removal or attenuation of the disorders & imbalances") could also bring about a rise in the health of the next generations of that organism. Some discussions in the holistic modalities of CAM, like homeopathy, emphatically point out the profound influences of the disorders & imbalances existing in a living creature on the following generations of that being. Any refinement from the disorders & imbalances to any extent in one generation, in turn, could result in a rise in the vitality of the subsequent generations as well. Thus, there is a positive correlation between "the vitality rise and the disorders reduction in one generation" and "the vitality rise of its next generations". Several parameters, such as the existing circumstances like the environmental factors, can affect this event and the ultimate result too. In this way, on account of a rise in vitality through using Viremedy, "the vitality of the subsequent generations of a living being receiving Viremedy (especially over a long term)", depending on the case, could be higher than "that of the subsequent generations of the similar living being not receiving the remedy, under similar conditions".

- More information about Viremedy, its origin, and some related topics have been presented in the relevant literature.

- Upon what has been stated about Viremedy, *it is expected that* using this remedy can exert positive effects on growth & development in the presence of stresses and on the resistance to stresses, also "in the subsequent generation of the living system receiving Viremedy", as well. It comes about within the framework of the nature and innate potentialities of the living system receiving the remedy and depends on various factors.

Likewise, it was necessary to methodically test the general hypothesis that "Viremedy could raise the vitality within the framework of the nature of the living creature receiving the remedy", also in the next generations of the living creature, by reproducible suitable controlled studies.

Objective:

This test is an observational case-control, plant study. It has been executed also considering some experiments conducted about any effects of Viremedy on the vitality of living creatures.

The specific objective of this controlled test is to experience any effects of the remedy on "the speed (pace) of withering due to the existing stresses as severe nutrient deficiency (soil shortage) and the low space for growth" and on "the speed and extent of growth & development in the presence of the stresses" in the bean plants (not receiving Viremedy in this study) whose previous generation had received the remedy (in a previous study).

Method:

- This study has been conducted in a suitable personal place in Tehran-Iran in 2000.

In this controlled test, at first, the 47 fresh (non-stale) bean seeds that had been reaped from the bean bushes regularly irrigated with the tap water carrying Viremedy in one of the previous studies were settled in the case group, and the 31 fresh (non-stale) bean seeds that had been reaped

from the bean bushes regularly irrigated with the same amount of the tap water not carrying the remedy in the same previous study were settled in the control group under similar conditions.

On account of the lower number of the seeds in the control group, seven similar fresh (non-stale) bean seeds, reaped from the bean bushes irrigated with the tap water not carrying Viremedy, were added to the control group. In this manner, versus each seed planted in the case group, one seed having a similar weight (with a maximum difference of ± 0.01 gr) was settled and planted in the control group. (In this experiment, there was no seed with a weight lower than 27 gr. The weight of the smallest seed in the control group in the mentioned previous experiment was 27 gr.)

The seeds were planted, under similar conditions, in small containers having clay and sand in the ratio of 1:5, and "all of them irrigated only with the tap water not carrying Viremedy". All circumstances, like temperature, light, and relative humidity, as well as the stresses as severe nutrient deficiency (soil shortage) and the low space for growth were similar for the groups.

All seeds, in the case and the control groups, were regularly irrigated with the same amount of the tap water not carrying the remedy.

The numbers of the germinated (grown) and the non-germinated seeds, the numbers of the alive and the withered stems, and the numbers of the alive and the withered (dead, fallen) leaves on the successive days of recording (as the "measurement days"), in the case and the control groups, were recorded. It was done along with observing and regularly photographing the processes of the growth & development and withering of the plants, in the presence of the stresses, at various stages in the groups. Then "*the speed of withering and the speed and extent of growth & development* in the case group" were compared with "those in the control group".

- In consideration of the data and the study objective, statistical analyses were performed via the statistical tests of "Fisher's Exact", "Repeated Measures", and "Log-rank (Survival Analysis; Kaplan-Meier; Log-rank)" with 95% CI (by SPSS). A p -value < 0.05 (with 95% CI) has been considered statistically significant.

Results, Conclusion, and Discussion:

- In comparing "the germination event of the seeds in the case group" with "that in the control group", by considering "the total numbers of the germinated seeds and the non-germinated (non-grown) seeds over the period from the date of first germination event to the date of last germination event in the experiment", via the statistical analysis by the test of Fisher's Exact (95% CI): (two-tailed): $p. < 0.05$. The ratio of "the percentage of the germinated seeds in the case group ($\approx 94.7\%$)" to "that in the control group ($\approx 68.4\%$)" has been about 1.39.

In total, "the extent of the growth & development of the plants in the presence of the existing stresses, as severe nutrient deficiency (soil shortage) and the low space for growth, in the case group" has been more than "that in the control group".

The positive effect of Viremedy on the vitality of "the bean plants whose previous generation had been irrigated with the tap water carrying the remedy" has been shown in the picture below.

**The Positive Effect of Viremedy (Bio-remedy) on the Vitality
(such as "the Resistance to the Stresses as Severe Nutrient Deficiency and
the Lack of Space for Growth" and "Growth & Development in the Presence of the
Existing stresses" in This Case), Within the Nature Framework of the Living Creature, in the
Bean Plants Whose Previous Generation Had Been Irrigated With the Tap Water Carrying the Remedy**



- None of the bean plants, in the case and the control groups, in this experiment were irrigated with the Viremedy-carrying water. They have not received (been subjected to) the remedy.

- In comparing "the speed of withering of the bushes (main stems) in the case group" with "that in the control group", by considering "the numbers of the alive and the withered (dead) main stems on the two, respective, successive measurement days (also in which the groups have been being withered)", via the statistical analysis by the test of Log-rank (95% CI): $p. < 0.05$. The ratio of "the mean of the control group" to "that of the case group" has been about 1.1.

In comparing "the speed of withering of the bushes (the leaves) in the case group" with "that in the control group", by considering "the numbers of the withered leaves on the two, respective, successive measurement days (also in which the groups have been being withered)", via the statistical analysis by the test of Repeated Measures (95% CI): $p. < 0.05$. The ratio of "the mean of the control group" to "that of the case group" has been about 1.12.

Likewise, in comparing "the incidence of the event of withering of the bushes (main stems) in the case group" with "that in the control group", by considering "the numbers of the alive and the withered main stems on the two, respective measurement days (also in which the groups have been being withered)", via the statistical analysis by the test of Fisher Exact (95% CI): (two-tailed) [for both of the respective measurement days]; $p. < 0.05$. In the case of the first respective measurement day, the ratio of "the percentage of the withered bushes in the control group ($\approx 81\%$)" to "that in the case group ($\approx 25\%$)" has been about 3.24. In the case of the second respective measurement day, the ratio of "the percentage of the withered bushes in the control group ($\approx 100\%$)" to "that in the case group ($\approx 44\%$)" has been about 2.72.

In total, "the speed of withering due to the existing stresses, as severe nutrient deficiency (soil shortage) and the low space for growth, in the control group" has been more than "that in the case group". The bushes in the case group withered up later than the bushes in the control group under similar conditions.

Thus, "the speed of withering, due to the stresses as severe nutrient deficiency (soil shortage) and the low space for growth, in the control group" has been more than "that in the case group".

In addition to the increased resistance and longevity of the plants in the case group, the bean bushes in the case group, compared with the similar bushes in the control group, demonstrated "comparatively more stability and greenness through the stage of withering" overall. In the case of the plants in the case group, "the phase of withering (death), due to the stresses," came later, and it was comparatively shorter than "that of the similar plants in the control group, under similar conditions," in total.

► According to the results, using Viremedy in the previous generation of the bean plants, in the case group, has led to statistically significant positive effects in "a decrease in the speed of withering due to the existing stresses" and "an increase in the speed and extent of growth & development in the presence of the stresses" in the plants. [The stresses were severe nutrient deficiency (soil shortage) and the low space for growth. None of the plants in this experiment received Viremedy.] In this way, "the vitality of the plants whose previous generation had been irrigated with the tap water carrying the remedy" has been more than "that of the plants whose previous generation had been irrigated with the tap water not carrying Viremedy.

Allowing for the findings of the similar experiments performed about Viremedy effects on vitality, the outcome of this study is also the evidence for the positive effect of using the remedy by the previous generation of a living creature on the vitality of the current generation. Anyhow, the rise of vitality, namely the fulfillment degree of biotic capabilities, is realized within the framework of the nature and innate potentialities of the living creature.

As noted, on account of a rise in vitality through the remedy use, "the vitality of the next generations of a living being receiving Viremedy (especially over a long term)", depending on the case, could be higher than "that of the subsequent generations of the living being not receiving the remedy, under similar conditions". (The outcome of this study points to a kind of sustained effect of the remedy use on the living system.)

- Upon the literature on Viremedy, there is a positive correlation between "the total effect degree of using an information-including medicine" and "the degree of development & complexity of the parallel body of the living creature receiving the medicine". In general, "the degree of development & complexity of the parallel body in the human being" is considerably more than "that in other types of living organisms". Accordingly, "the total effects of information-including medicines on humans" are much higher than "those on other types of living systems like animals and especially plants" overall. The different degrees of development & complexity of the parallel body in various types of living creatures lead to different degrees of the efficacy of information-including medicines in them.
- Multidisciplinary investigations are warranted to thoroughly delineate the mechanisms underlying the positive effect of Viremedy application on the fulfillment degree of biotic capabilities that could also be transmitted to the next generations according to the case.

Some sustained influences of a rise in the vitality of a living organism on the next generations of that organism and the transmission of disorders through successive generations can be investigated at the soma level also noticing some findings in Genetics and Epigenetics (as a branch of genetics).

Appendix No. 8) Overview of
VIREMEDY EFFECT ON
THE VITALITY OF A KIND OF FUNGUS

• **Conducted by**

- *Esmaeili K, Nemati N*

"Study of the Unique Remedy usage effect on living being vitality and resistance degree against stresses (3- A kind of Fungus)", The 1st International Congress on Traditional Medicine and Materia Medica (School of Pharmacy, Shaheed Beheshti Medical Science University), Tehran-Iran, 6–9 Nov. 2000.

(viremedy@gmail.com)

Keywords: Viremedy (Unique Remedy), Information-including Remedies, Complementary and Alternative Medicine (CAM), Holistic Medicine, Parallel Body Medicine, Homeopathy, Controlled Study, Experimental Study, Fungus, Fusarium oxysporum, Vitality, Biotic Capabilities, Resistance (Resilience) to Stress, Growth and Reproduction

Brief: *In this study, using Viremedy has exerted a debatable, minute positive effect on the extent of growth and reproduction in the presence of the existing stresses, particularly as the imposed chemical stress, in the tested fungus (Fusarium oxysporum). Anyhow, despite using the remedy in very high relative extent, applying Viremedy has could lead to just a debatable, slight positive effect on the vitality of the tested fungus (compared with the total positive effect of the remedy use on the vitality of plants, animals, and especially humans). It can be explained in light of the low degree of development & complexity of the parallel body of fungus. Anyway, reproducing the study of any effects of Viremedy on the vitality of fungi has been recommended.*

Background:

- At first, Viremedy is shortly introduced "upon the relevant literature and the statements claimed about this remedy":

Viremedy, formerly called Bio-remedy and Unique Remedy, is a special type of "information-including medicine". Such medicines are the materials that the rendition of their respective physical information into the corresponding biotic (biological) qualities involves the relevant effects in the living creature. This rendition (decoding) initially takes place via a certain part of the living system termed "parallel body". [The object here named the parallel body had previously been labeled the "subtle body" or the "vital aura" in some of the literature on Viremedy.] These medicines are used in practice in some therapeutic modalities such as homeopathy, etc.

This basic remedy is a substance including the special physical information whose rendition into its corresponding biotic qualities via the parallel body leads to a rise in the vitality of the living being. Rising of vitality thanks to using any appropriate holistic treatment is a dynamic and holistic process. It occurs within the framework of the nature and innate potentialities of the living creature, "in proportion to the degree of development & complexity of its so-called parallel body".

The vitality rise means "a general increase in the fulfillment degree of biotic capabilities (potentials) in the broad sense", also involving the improvement of natural regulatory and healing

operations. The realization degree of biotic capabilities can be considered the vitality indicator of living organisms. The degree of resistance (resilience) to exogenous and endogenous stresses and the fulfillment degree of other biotic capabilities, like growth & development in the presence of stresses, can be considered in this regard.

- More information about Viremedy, its origin, and some related topics have been presented in the relevant literature.
- Upon what has been stated about Viremedy, *it is also expected that* Viremedy use can exert positive effects on the processes of growth & development and productivity in the presence of stresses and on the resistance to stresses, "within the framework of the nature and innate potentialities of the living system receiving the remedy".

Likewise, it was necessary to methodically test the general hypothesis that using Viremedy could raise the vitality "within the framework of the nature and innate potentialities of the living creature receiving the remedy" by reproducible suitable controlled studies.

Objective:

This test is a preliminary, true, fungus experimental experience. It has been carried out also considering some experiments conducted about any effects of Viremedy on the vitality of living creatures.

The specific objective of this controlled experience is to test any effects of the remedy on the extent of growth and reproduction in the presence of the existing stresses, particularly as the imposed chemical stress, in the tested fungus (*Fusarium oxysporum*).

Method:

- This study has been conducted in "the Pathology Division of the Plant Protection Department of the Agricultural and Natural Resources College of the University of Tehran¹⁷⁶ (in Karaj-Iran)" in 1999.

In this controlled test, at first, the fungus of *Fusarium oxysporum*, "of one origin", was cultivated in separate similar petri dishes (petries) as the following: the petri dishes having the culture medium carrying Viremedy; and those having the same kind and amount of the culture medium not carrying the remedy, under similar conditions.

The purpose of the aforesaid procedure was to provide a sufficient time for the fungus to grow in the culture medium carrying Viremedy to pass any "delay stage in growing" called the "temporary delay stage" in the reproduction process. As a hypothesis, an early and temporary delay in the reproduction process, according to the case, could be possible because of "the partial and transient emergence of some existing disorders" subsequent to using Viremedy. (The partial and transient "emergence" of some existing disorders through any appropriate holistic therapy is discussed in the literature on Viremedy. The event termed "emergence" also implies the effort of the natural

¹⁷⁶ Since a few years ago, The College of Agriculture and Natural Resources of the University of Tehran (in Karaj-Iran) has been called: The University College of Agriculture and Natural Resources of the University of Tehran.

regulative and healing operations to overcome the disorders (impairments) in order to holistically establish an improved dynamic equilibrium in the totality of the living system. This event depends on various factors such as the type, the extent, and the intensity of the existing disorders; the type of the applied holistic treatment, like Viremedy, and its use method and extent; the kind and nature of the living creature receiving the holistic treatment; etc.) [For example, a temporary slowness of "the fungus reproduction process in its early stages in the petri dishes whose culture media include Viremedy", compared with "that in the petri dishes whose culture media do not include the remedy, under similar conditions", could indicate the emergence event.¹⁷⁷]

Then, in the wake of the pretests, again, a number of similar petri dishes were selected and subdivided into "five separate groups". (The number of the petri dishes in all the groups were not fewer than five, and all the petri dishes had equal amounts of the culture medium.)

To the culture media of the three groups, a particular sublethal dose of a fungicide solution, named Benomyl, in equal amounts and concentrations was added. The amount and concentration of the added fungicide, as a current fungicide, were insofar as it could just cause a deceleration in the growth and reproduction process of the fungus, but it could not completely cease the mentioned process (in the groups, not receiving Viremedy, having the fungicide in their culture media). To the other, two groups, instead of the fungicide solution, the same amount of deionized distilled water was added.

To the culture media of one of the groups having the fungicide and one of the groups not having the fungicide, the boiled tap water carrying Viremedy was added. [The attribute of being Viremedy can simply be multiplied in the culture medium.] To the other (three) groups, instead of the boiled water carrying the remedy, the same amount of the boiled water not carrying Viremedy was added.

In this way, the culture media of the five groups, under similar conditions, were as follows:

- . The culture medium of "one group" did not have Benomyl fungicide and included Viremedy;
- . The culture medium of "one group" did not have Benomyl fungicide and did not include Viremedy;
- . The culture medium of "one group" had Benomyl fungicide and included Viremedy;
- . The culture media of "two groups" had Benomyl fungicide and did not include Viremedy.

After that, in all the petri dishes not having the fungicide and not carrying Viremedy and in half of the petri dishes not having the fungicide but carrying the remedy, the Fusarium oxysporum of the control generation was cultivated. (The Fusarium oxysporum of "the control generation" was the Fusarium oxysporum taken from the margins of the growth discs of the fungus that had been cultivated in those of the first mentioned petri dishes whose culture media did not include Viremedy.)

¹⁷⁷ A similar phenomenon has been experienced in some of the plant experiences with Viremedy in 2021-22 as well. When old (stale) seeds were subjected to Viremedy, "a delay in the germination of some of the seeds receiving Viremedy" was even more than "that of the similar old seeds not receiving the remedy" contingent on various factors.

In the rest of the petri dishes, the *Fusarium oxysporum* of the experimental generation was cultivated under similar conditions. (The *Fusarium oxysporum* of "the experimental generation" was the *Fusarium oxysporum* taken from the margins of the growth discs of the fungus that had been cultivated in those of the first mentioned petri dishes whose culture media included Viremedy.)

Next, all the petri dishes were settled under similar conditions for a particular period.

The processes of the growth and reproduction of the fungus in the groups were regularly observed and photographed. At the end of the fungus cultivation in all the five groups mentioned above, the radial growth diameters (the horizontal diameters of the growth discs), resulting from the growth and reproduction of the fungus, in the groups were once measured and compared with each other.

- In consideration of the data, the study objective, and the results of the Kolmogorov–Smirnov test (K–S test, KS test), the statistical analysis was performed by the test of "T-Student (Student's T-Test)" with 95% CI (by SPSS and Microsoft Excel). A *p-value* < 0.05 (with 95% CI) has been considered statistically significant.

Results, Conclusion, and Discussion:

- The order of the tested groups according to "the mean (average) of the radial growth diameters, resulting from the radial growth and reproduction of the fungus, in the groups" has been as below:

1. The petri dishes of the group not having the fungicide and carrying Viremedy in their culture media, of the control generation origin; [The number of the petri dishes in this group was five.]
2. The petri dishes of the group not having the fungicide and not carrying Viremedy in their culture media, of the control generation origin; [The number of the petri dishes in this group was five.]
3. The petri dishes of the group having the fungicide and carrying Viremedy in their culture media, of the experimental generation origin; [The number of the petri dishes in this group was ten.]
4. The petri dishes of the group having the fungicide and not carrying Viremedy in their culture media, of the experimental generation origin; [The number of the petri dishes in this group was ten.]
5. The petri dishes of the group having the fungicide and not carrying Viremedy in their culture media, of the control generation origin. [The number of the petri dishes in this group was ten.]

It is necessary to be noted that the difference between the extents of the growth and reproduction in the two latter groups, the fourth-grade group and the fifth-grade group, has been "very little". Moreover, from the statistical point of view, even with a low confidence interval about 3%, this petty (trivial) difference has not been statistically significant.

- In comparison of the extents of the growth and reproduction of the fungus in the aforesaid groups with each other, by considering "the radial growth diameters at the end-time of cultivating the fungus", via the statistical analysis by the test of T-Student (95% CI):

- In comparison of "the mean of the radial growth diameters of the fifth-grade group" with "that of the third-grade group" (both having the fungicide but the fifth-grade group not carrying Viremedy and of the control generation origin and the third-grade group carrying Viremedy and of the experimental generation origin): (two-tailed) $p. < 0.05$. The ratio of "the mean of the radial growth diameters of the third-grade group (≈ 46.3 mm)" to "that of the fifth-group (≈ 39.6 mm)" has been about 1.17.
- In comparison of "the mean of the radial growth diameters of the fourth-grade group" with "that of the third-grade group" (both groups having the fungicide and of the experimental generation origin but the fourth-grade group not carrying Viremedy and the third-grade group carrying Viremedy): (two-tailed) $p. < 0.05$. The ratio of "the mean of the radial growth diameters of the third-grade group (≈ 46.3 mm)" to "that of the fourth-grade group (≈ 39.8 mm)" has been about 1.163.
- In comparison of "the mean of the radial growth diameters of the second-grade group" with "that of the first-grade group" (both groups not having the fungicide and of the control generation origin but the second-grade group not carrying Viremedy and the first-grade group carrying Viremedy): (two-tailed) $p. < 0.05$. The ratio of "the mean of the radial growth diameters of the first-grade group (≈ 54.4 mm)" to "that of the second-grade group (≈ 50.6 mm)" has been about 1.075.
- In comparison of "the mean of the radial growth diameters of the fifth-grade group" with "that of the fourth-grade group" (both groups having the fungicide and not carrying Viremedy but of the two different origins, the fifth-grade group of the control generation and the fourth-grade group of the experimental generation): (two-tailed) $p. > 0.05$ ($p. \approx 0.92691$) [not statistically significant]. The ratio of "the mean of the radial growth diameters of the fourth-grade group (≈ 39.8 mm)" to "that of the fifth-grade group (≈ 39.6 mm)" has been about 1.005. This controversial difference was petty and not statistically significant.
- In comparison of "the mean of the radial growth diameters of the second-grade group" with "that of the fifth-grade group" (both groups not carrying Viremedy and of the control generation origin but the second-grade group not having the fungicide and the fifth-grade group having the fungicide): (two-tailed) $p. < 0.05$. The ratio of "the mean of the radial growth diameters of the second-grade group (≈ 50.6 mm)" to "that of the fifth-grade group (≈ 39.6 mm)" has been about 1.28.
- In comparison of "the mean of the radial growth diameters of the first-grade group" with "that of the fifth-grade group" (both groups of the control generation but the first-grade group not having the fungicide and carrying Viremedy and the fifth-grade group having the fungicide and not carrying Viremedy): (two-tailed) $p. < 0.05$. The ratio of "the mean of the radial growth diameters of the first-grade group (≈ 54.4 mm)" to "that of the fifth-grade group (≈ 39.6 mm)" has been about 1.37.
- In comparison of "the mean of the radial growth diameters of the first-grade group" with "that of the third-grade group" (both groups carrying Viremedy but the first-grade group not having the fungicide and of the control generation origin, and the third-grade group having the fungicide and of the experimental generation origin): (two-tailed) $p. < 0.05$. The ratio of "the mean of the radial growth diameters of the first-grade group (≈ 54.4 mm)" to "that of the third-grade group (≈ 46.3 mm)" has been about 1.18.

- In comparison of "the mean of the radial growth diameters of the second-grade group" with "that of the third-grade group" (the second-grade group not having the fungicide and not carrying Viremedy and of the control generation origin, and the third-grade group having the fungicide and carrying Viremedy and of the experimental generation origin): (two-tailed) $p. < 0.05$. The ratio of "the mean of the radial growth diameters of the second-grade group (≈ 50.6 mm)" to "that of the third-grade group (≈ 46.3 mm)" has been about 1.09.
- According to the results, using the remedy in very high relative extent has exerted a minute positive effect on the extent of the growth and reproduction of the tested fungus (*Fusarium oxysporum*) in the presence of the existing stresses, particularly as the imposed chemical stress, within the framework of the nature and innate potentialities of the living creature. Applying Viremedy has could lead to just a debatable, slight positive effect on the vitality of the tested fungus (compared with the total positive effect of the remedy on the vitality of plants, animals, and especially humans). Anyway, considering the experiment method and the outcomes, it is recommended to reproduce the study of any effects of Viremedy on the vitality of fungi.
- *It is noteworthy that in view of the usual reproduction rate of the tested fungus, even a tiny difference between "the reproduction rate of the fungus in the experimental group" and "that in the control group" would be important in the result of such experiment. Any little difference would finally lead to a statistically significant difference between the final radial growth diameters, resulted from the growth and reproduction of the tested fungus "over the experiment period", in the mentioned groups.*
- In view of the application method of Viremedy in this experiment, the tested living creature, as the fungus, in the mentioned experimental groups has, in practice, received the remedy in very high relative extent. Viremedy has been applied by the culture medium carrying the remedy in the mentioned experimental groups. "The relative extent of subjecting the fungus to Viremedy in this study" has been notably more than "that of subjecting the living systems as the plants and animals to the remedy in the experimental groups in the experimental studies performed about any effects of Viremedy on some plants and animals".
- The mentioned differences among the means of the radial growth diameters of the experimental and the control groups cannot exactly show the differences among the "rates" of the processes of the growth and reproduction of the fungi in the groups. (The radial growth diameters have been measured once at the end-time of cultivating the fungus in all the groups. To compare the rates of the processes of the growth and reproduction of the fungus among the groups exactly, having other data, as the extents of the growth and reproduction on the successive dates through the growth and reproduction process, and employing the statistical tests like "Repeated Measures" would be required.)
- Upon the literature on Viremedy, there is a positive correlation between "the total effect degree of using an information-including medicine" and "the degree of development & complexity of the parallel body of the living creature receiving the medicine". In general, "the degree of development & complexity of the parallel body in the human being" is considerably more than "that in other types of living organisms such as animals", and more in "animals" than in "plants", and more in "plants" than in "fungi", and more in "fungi" than in "bacteria", and more in "bacteria" than in "viruses", in all. Accordingly, "the total effects of information-including medicines on humans" are much higher than "those on other types of living creatures like animals ", and higher on

"animals" than on "plants", and higher on "plants" than on "fungi", and higher on "fungi" than on "bacteria", and higher on "bacteria" compared with on "viruses", overall. The different degrees of development & complexity of the parallel body in various types of living systems lead to different degrees of the efficacy of information-including medicines in them.

[It is worthy of remark that, in addition to conducting the mentioned studies, a preliminary, interventional experience has also been conducted about "**any Effect of Viremedy on the Vitality of a Kind of Bacterium**". The *Bacillus thuringiensis* (Bt) bacterium in the experimental group was subjected to Viremedy by cultivating the bacterium in the culture medium carrying the remedy. The same bacterium in the control group, whose culture medium did not carry Viremedy, was not exposed to Viremedy. Upon the results, at least with our possibilities and limitations, we could not distinguish any difference between "the mean of the radial growth diameters of the *Bacillus thuringiensis* (Bt) bacteria in the experimental group" and "that in the control group under similar conditions" in the presence of the imposed chemical stress as a certain dose of a bactericidal agent. (This *in vitro* experience has been performed in the Pathology Division of the Plant Protection Department of the Agricultural and Natural Resources College of the University of Tehran, in Karaj-Iran, in 1999.) The outcome can be explained in light of the positive correlation between "the total effect degree of using an information-including medicine" and "the degree of development & complexity of the parallel body of the living creature receiving the medicine". Likewise, theoretically, it is expected that, any effects of information-including medicines on eukaryotes (as animals, plants, fungi, and protists)" be overall higher than "those on prokaryotes (as archaea and bacteria) under similar conditions".]

- As noted, all things considered, it is recommended to reproduce the study of any effects of Viremedy on the vitality of fungi. Naturally, this repetition can be done with a greater sample size and with a variety of concentrations of the used fungicide, along with necessarily noticing the possible phenomena like what is called the Temporary Delay.

- Naturally, clarifying the remedy use effects in detail calls for further, exhaustive investigations.

[✓ In conducting such non-human experimental studies about any effects of Viremedy on living creatures, some related points ought to be taken into consideration. Some of these points have been stated in this synopsis in the last part of the chapter titled «Some Controlled Experiments Conducted About any Effects of Viremedy on Vitality».]



- It is also expected that in any study about any effects of Viremedy on the vitality of fungi by using "the current version of Viremedy", no significant effect can be observed.

Appendix No. 9) Overview of VIREMEDY AND CANCER

Background:

- As stated in the literature on Viremedy, using this remedy motivates and improves natural regulatory and healing operations, depending on the related parameters. These operations also include immune actions, in the general sense, in the totality of the living system at the diverse levels. Therefore, this remedy can be effective in "combating the manifold processes of the formation and development of anomalous cells" and "healing the structural and functional disorders at the various levels" as well. The positive effect of Viremedy on the improvement of the immune system, as a proof of the rise of vitality, can also have an important role in opposing the complex and multifaceted process of the onset and progression of cancer as a systematically destructive disorder.

The immune actions at the soma level also include Cellular Immunity and Humoral Immunity. The replication rate modification of some impaired cells and what is called Apoptosis¹⁷⁸ are the instances of the natural regulatory and healing operations, in the broad sense, in cells.

In general, improving the natural homeostatic and healing operations at the diverse levels can have a substantial role in the prevention and therapy of cancer.

Some Relating Experiences:

A) "Some in Vivo Experiences":

♦ An exploratory, true, animal experimental test about "*Viremedy Effects on the Cancer Tumors as Murine Fibrosarcoma (Cell Line: WEHI-164) and Murine Spontaneous Mammary Adenocarcinoma in Laboratory Mice (BALB/c Inbred)*" has been conducted in "the Immunology Department and the Animal Laboratory of the Medical Sciences Faculty of the University of Tarbiat Modares in Tehran-Iran" in 2006–2007.¹⁷⁹

Two experiences have been executed within the framework of this controlled test:

- 1) Exploratory experience of any effects of Viremedy on the cancer tumor as murine fibrosarcoma (cell line: WEHI-164) and murine spontaneous mammary adenocarcinoma in inbred BALB/c mice;
- 2) Exploratory experience of any effects of Viremedy on the cancer tumor as murine spontaneous mammary adenocarcinoma in inbred BALB/c mice.

In each of the two experiences mentioned above, at first, a number of non-inbred white laboratory mice of the NMRI strain, with the same sex and age and almost similar weights, were selected

¹⁷⁸ Apoptosis is a kind of programmed cell death or cellular suicide. Some of the cells with severe disorders, like some malignant cells, die through this natural homeostatic operation in the cell. (It is different from necrosis.)

¹⁷⁹ The paper concerning this topic: [13].

and randomly allocated to the experimental group (the case group) and the control group under similar conditions. All circumstances, like temperature and light-darkness cycle, for the corresponding experimental and control groups were similar over the experiment.

The mice in the experimental groups only drank the tap water carrying Viremedy, and the mice in the control groups only drank the tap water not carrying the remedy, under similar conditions. Viremedy, in the form of the drinking, tap water carrying the remedy, was in access for the mice in the experimental groups until the end-time of keeping the mice.

To raise the concentration and duration of Viremedy, in the form of the tap water carrying the remedy, a number of agate crystals were immersed in the water containers of the experimental groups. The water of all containers, in the experimental and control groups, was refreshed regularly, about every other day.

After 2 months, considering our possibilities and limitations, the cancer tumors were induced in the mice in the experimental and control groups under similar conditions. The murine fibrosarcoma tumor was induced by subcutaneously injecting a large number of murine fibrosarcoma cells, and the murine spontaneous mammary adenocarcinoma tumor was induced by subcutaneously implanting the live tumor fragments separated from similar mice affected by this type of cancer tumor.

After a while, an extensive necrosis in the outer parts of the cancer tumors was observed in the mice in the experimental groups (receiving Viremedy). Extensive periheral necrosis of the cancer tumors of the mice in the experimental groups occurred in the both types of cancer tumors. This phenomenon indicates that "the function of the immune system, particularly the cellular immunity, of the mice in the experimental groups" is better and more effective than "that in the corresponding control groups (not receiving Viremedy) under similar conditions".

The "extensive peripheral necrosis" in the outer part of an induced murine fibrosarcoma cancer tumor of a BALB/c inbred mouse in the relating experimental group has been shown in the picture below (Picture A).

**Picture A) Extensive Peripheral Necrosis in
the Outer Part of the Induced Murine Fibrosarcoma Cancer Tumor
(WEHI-164) in a BALB/c Inbred Mouse Continually Received Viremedy**



- The notable peripheral necrosis indicates the better function of the immune system, particularly the cellular immunity, of the mice Received Viremedy.

. It seemed that the remedy could also affect the growth process of the cancer tumors of the mice in the experimental groups through the said *in vivo* experiences. Anyhow, the manners and aspects of this effect in the two said types of cancer, "with different grades of malignancy", seemed to be different.

In the experience about "any effects of Viremedy on murine fibrosarcoma in inbred BALB/c mice", it seemed that there was an *early and temporary comparative* increase in "the mean rate of the growth of the fibrosarcoma tumors of the mice in the experimental group" over "that in the corresponding control group under similar conditions". The early and temporary comparative increase, in the first stage, followed by the subsequent *decrease* in "the mean rate of the growth of the fibrosarcoma tumors of the mice in the experimental group" over "that in the corresponding control group under similar conditions". This phenomenon could point to the event termed "emergence" in the literature on Viremedy. [The emergence event depends on various parameters, discussed in the relevant literature. What is in total called "aggravation" in the literature relating to homeopathy includes this event as well.]

However, such an early and temporary comparative increase in the first stage, in "the mean rate of the growth of the cancer tumors of the mice in the experimental group" over "that in the corresponding control group under similar conditions", was not observed in another experience, which was about "any effects of Viremedy on murine spontaneous mammary adenocarcinoma in inbred BALB/c mice".

This difference between the growth processes of the tumors of the mice in the experimental groups in the two experiences stated above can be explained in consideration of some of the points stated about the action mechanism of Viremedy and the factors that can affect the emergence event. The spontaneous mammary adenocarcinoma tumor is a capsulated cancer tumor. "The grade of malignancy of this type of cancer tumor" is lower than "that of the murine fibrosarcoma tumor". It seems that the lower "grade of malignancy of the murine spontaneous

mammary adenocarcinoma cancer cells", than "that of the murine fibrosarcoma cells", has been an important factor in the mentioned difference.

. In such animal experimental experiences about the effects of Viremedy use on cancer, the death likelihood of some animals in the experimental groups could be increased because of a gradual decline in the consumption of the Viremedy-carrying water drunk by those animals. Through a vicious circle, the sickness and weakness of the animals suffering from the mentioned disorders could bring on the consumption reduction of the drinking water carrying Viremedy, and the reduction in receiving the remedy, in turn, leads to more sickness and weakness of the animals and thus more decline in the consumption of the drinking water carrying Viremedy. This possibility ought to be noticed in similar studies as well.

Allowing for the point expressed above, concomitantly applying the various methods of Viremedy application, e.g. by appropriately placing any expedient large remedy packs in the cages of animals, can be taken into consideration according to the case.

. Of note, in the above-mentioned in vivo experiences (about any effects of Viremedy on the said cancer tumors in "inbred BALB/c mice"), a basic defect in the cellular immunity of the mice, of the stated strain, has reduced the efficacy of applying Viremedy in combating the malignant tumors in the mice. Cellular immunity plays a crucial role at the soma level in battling cancer cells and tumors and their metastases. The basic defect in the cellular immunity of inbred mice, e.g. in the immune cells termed "Natural Killer Cells (NK Cells)", is a known flaw in such animals. This basic defect correlates with a defective genetic expression, which is a certain genetic defect.¹⁸⁰ From a practical point of view, this inborn defect in the cellular immunity of inbred animals can be useful for "inducing cancer" in these animals. On the other hand, the positive effect of Viremedy in combating cancer is thanks to "a general increase in the fulfillment degree of biotic capabilities, like the total performance of natural regulatory and healing operations at the various levels, *within the framework of the nature and innate potentialities of the living creature*". Therefore, the stated basic defect in the cellular immunity can lead to a decrease in the efficacy of using Viremedy and/or any other appropriate holistic treatment in combating the malignancies induced in such inbred animals.

Anyhow, in all the above-mentioned experiences conducted on the mice presented as BALB/c inbred, there was *no certainty that* the mice used in the tests were completely inbred.

. The experiences are required to be reproduced noticing all necessary points and related factors. Besides, clarifying the remedy use effects in detail calls for further, exhaustive investigations.

In conducting similar studies in the future, performing pertinent immunological and histopathological tests to measure the cellular immunity of any used laboratory animals, subsequent to applying the remedy, and utilizing various appropriate laboratory animals, like "the non-inbred strains" of animals, can also be taken into consideration according to the case.

. "Studying the effects of Viremedy on the cancers that mainly originate from outside the living organism", depending on the case, may be preferred to "that on the cancers that mainly originate from inside the living organism". The cancers that mainly originate from outside the living

¹⁸⁰ Some of the literature, for instance, also related to this topic: [100,101,102,103,104].

creature can, for instance, be induced in the susceptible living creature by implanting the fragments of cancer tumors or injecting the cancer cells.

As an idea, the parallel body of a cancer tumor that mainly originate from outside the living system might not thoroughly merge into the parallel body of the living system affected by the tumor. This disunion, if true, could bring about some complexities in the remedy effects on the cancer tumor. [In general, in the case of living organisms affected by the cancers that mainly originate from outside the living organism, to increase the remedy effects on the cancer cells, the relevant points ought to be taken into consideration. However, not all such points have been regarded in the in vivo experiences mentioned above.]

Anyway, despite the inborn defect in the cellular immunity of the inbred BALB/c mice used in the mentioned experiences, the positive effect of applying Viremedy in battling the induced cancer tumors in those mice has been shown. It also implies that this remedy can be effectively utilized to combat the diseases like AIDS in which cellular immunity is impaired.

. In the experience about "any effects of Viremedy on murine fibrosarcoma in inbred BALB/c mice", in the early third decade after the subcutaneous injection a large number of murine fibrosarcoma cells (to induce murine fibrosarcoma tumors in the mice), some manifestations in the mice in the corresponding experimental and control groups were noteworthy. Weight loss (in the form of a notable leanness), thirst, and restlessness were among these manifestations. It seemed that "such manifestations in the mentioned period in the experimental group" were comparatively more than "those in the corresponding control group under similar conditions", overall. This phenomenon can be explained in light of the further "activity of the immune system in response to the cancer cells in the experimental group" over "that in the corresponding control group under similar conditions", considering the high replication rate of murine fibrosarcoma cells. As stated, fibrosarcoma cancer cells are more malignant and invasive than some other types of cancer cells. Additionally, any further activity of the immune system in response to the cancer cells, e.g. in the mice receiving Viremedy, leads to the more necrosis of the cancer tumors and the greater production of the related substances and metabolites through combating the cancer cells. In this way, the production and release of some metabolites & toxins in a large amount, together with the realization of some related metabolic and catabolic processes while spending energy, in the mentioned period can bring on the stated manifestations.

It is imperative to consider this point as a notable reason for the necessity of "especially supporting the living system over the mentioned period", particularly in susceptible cases.

- **The event entitled "Tumor Lysis Syndrome (TLS)" is a known term** that has been discussed in detail in the current literature pertaining to Oncology. It may be fatal. Through this event, large amounts of the contents of dead cancer cells are released into the bloodstream. This damaging release also leads to some serious alterations in the concentration of some electrolytes and metabolites in the blood.

The high concentration of some substances and metabolites in the blood can also damage the tiny blood vessels like capillaries and increase their permeability. The greater permeability of the vessels (due to the damage of the endothelial cells lining them) increases the passage of the blood serum from inside the vessels to outside them. This event, in turn, brings about a further rise in

the concentration of the said substances and toxins in the blood, the higher damage of the vessels, and the more passage of the blood serum again, "in a vicious circle".

The disorder labeled "*Capillary Leak Syndrome (CLS)*" must also be noticed in this regard. In this condition, a pathological leakage of fluid and proteins from the tiny blood vessels into the surrounding tissues, according to the case, could cause some problems as the following: the abnormally low level of protein in the blood (called hypoproteinemia), an abnormal decrease in the plasma volume and the blood pressure (named hypotension), shock, multiple organ failure, pain, etc. [In addition to the mentioned symptoms and signs, these clinical and paraclinical findings, according to the case, have been reported for this syndrome in various patients: edema, ascites, pleural effusion, dyspnea, acute respiratory distress syndrome (entitled ARDS or noncardiogenic pulmonary edema), an abnormal decrease in the urine output (termed Oliguria), fever, abnormally low blood platelet count (called thrombocytopenia), an abnormal lack of healthy red blood cells (labeled Anemia), an abnormal rise in the number of white blood cells (named leukocytosis) or relative leukocytosis (an increased percentage of one or more types of white blood cells in the blood without an actual increase in the total number of white blood cells), etc.]

In patients already having hypoproteinemia especially in the form of *hypoalbuminemia*, e.g. because of poor nutrition and/or liver damage, the risk of this incident is higher. In general, cancer could increase the likelihood of capillary leak syndrome, particularly secondary capillary leak syndrome, in various ways.

With this in mind, trying to prevent capillary leak syndrome and aptly managing such a problem are very important especially in susceptible cases; otherwise, it could even be lethal. Patients suffering from the advanced stages of cancer, those having the malignant tumors with a high proliferation rate, and those taking some anti-cancer treatments are among the susceptible cases. Particularly in patients with more susceptibility, like those in whom the stage and/or especially the grade of the cancer is high, the likelihood of the secondary capillary leak syndrome happening several times could warningly be high. It could come about during any therapy that results in the death of cancer cells in large numbers. Naturally, any delay in effectively combating cancer, especially high-grade cancer, can increase the risk of this syndrome as well.

"Very carefully monitoring the fluid volume" has a principal role in the control of capillary leak syndrome. Likewise, suitably inducing well-controlled diuresis (e.g., by accurately using "Mannitol Serum"), "Blood Transfusion", and even "Plasma Exchange (PE)", according to the case, may also be necessary too. (Depending on the case, such solutions may be required to be run several times during an effective therapy course.)

- **As a rule, "*good hydration*" of cancer sufferers and a serious precaution in any use of the medications labeled diuretics in susceptible patients are highly recommended. In some vulnerable patients, just one mistake, e.g. by inappropriately prescribing a diuretic like Furosemide (Lasix), could sometimes be very dangerous. We ought to be rigorously aware of the risks of the over-accumulation of damaging substances and metabolites, under-hydration, and malnourishment (especially undernourishment).**

Paying attention to the risks of infection and anemia in cancer patients is a must as well. (Anemia can bring on the vitality decrease and weakening of the immune system too.)

What is more, cancer patients should keep away from severe stresses, in the broad sense, as much as possible. We must be aware of the flare-up risk of the cancer.

Naturally, pain management, by benefitting from any expedient technique or tool, is also important in patients affected by cancer.¹⁸¹

The points stated above and the like have more importance in the case of vulnerable patients, such as those in whom the stage and/or especially the grade of the cancer is high.

In general, ultimately resolving any fundamental problems is decisive in curing cancer sufferers. For instance, some basic irregularities that are believed to be related to the so-called humor termed Sauda (black bile) in Persian Medicine (Unani Medicine) could be among these problems. Some irregularities believed to be related to the dominance of sauda could also appear through the emergence event during a holistic therapy course of such patients. It is important to duly handle such kind of problem as well.

- Especially if the gastrointestinal system is affected by some high-grade cancer cells, we must also be highly careful of the risk of problems such as Serotonin Syndrome, Histamine Syndrome, Carcinoid Syndrome, etc. In these cases, any application of some particular substances and drugs would be risky. [For example, using Pethidine (Meperidine, Demerol), as a common synthetic opioid pain reliever drug, could increase the risk of serotonin syndrome.]
- It should be expressed that Cytotoxic Drugs, especially when they are applied systemically, could be a kind of severe chemical stress. Any severe stress may cause the disease to become out of control according to the case.

Suitably applying any appropriate holistic treatment (like Viremedy), similar to improving the lifestyle, is also useful in preventing or reducing any adverse effects of applying other treatments such as chemotherapy, radiotherapy (radiation therapy), surgery, etc. Anyhow, as underlined, for each patient in each condition, any benefits and risks of applying a treatment must overall be assessed with a broad and comprehensive view. This key recommendation also holds true for cytotoxic drugs, especially in the case of cancer patients in whom the stage and/or especially the grade of the cancer is high. It ought to be noticed strictly.

- It is also noteworthy that, if any toxic medications, like cytotoxic drugs, are used with any appropriate holistic treatments, like information-including remedies, the blood level of the toxic medications and their pharmacodynamics could be influenced. These drugs are utilized to combat cancer or some other diseases such as some autoimmune diseases. In general, natural homeostatic and healing operations have a principal role in detoxification as well. Applying any appropriate holistic treatments, like Viremedy and suitable homeopathic remedies, as well as improving the lifestyle, improves natural homeostatic and healing operations. Therefore, the blood level of any used toxic medications will be influenced too.

♦ **An exploratory, true, animal experimental test also re "Viremedy Effect on Murine Spontaneous Mammary Adenocarcinoma Tumor, as a Type of Breast Cancer, in Laboratory**

¹⁸¹ Naturally, pain management ought to be regarded in any tests on animals as well.

Mice (BALB/c Inbred)" has been done in "the Medical Sciences Faculty of the University of Tarbiat Modares in Tehran-Iran" in 2008 by Nemati N, et al. [Unpublished Data]

In this controlled experiment, "the ratio of Serum Interferon-gamma ($IFN\gamma$) concentration to the size of the induced cancer tumors" and "the ratio of Serum Interferon-gamma ($IFN\gamma$) Concentration / Serum Interleukin-4 (IL-4) Concentration to the size of the induced cancer tumors" in the mice in the experimental and the control groups were measured. "These ratios in each of the groups" were compared with "those in other groups". Upon the outcomes (by employing the relevant statistical test), "both of these ratios in the mice in the experimental group that only drank the tap water carrying Viremedy" have been significantly more than "those in the groups that only received some homeopathic medicines, under similar conditions". Moreover, "both of these ratios in the mice in the experimental group that only drank the tap water carrying Viremedy" have been significantly more than "those in the control group (which only drank the tap water not carrying Viremedy or the homeopathic medicines) under similar conditions". The outcomes indicate that "the function of the immune system in the mice receiving Viremedy" is better than "that in the mice not receiving Viremedy, under similar conditions". [Anyway, also in this experience conducted on the mice presented as BALB/c inbred, there was no certainty that the mice used in the experiences were completely inbred really.]

B) "Some in Vitro Experiences":

♦ An exploratory, interventional, in vitro study about "*Viremedy Effects on the cancer cells as Human Breast Adenocarcinoma (MCF-7) cells and Murine Spontaneous Mammary Carcinoma (4T1) cells in Culture Medium*" has been conducted in "the Immunology Department of the Medical Sciences Faculty of the University of Tarbiat Modares in Tehran-Iran" in 2016–2017.¹⁸²

Both types of the cancer cells in this study, especially 4T1 cells, are "high-grade cancer cells".

In this controlled study, Viremedy was applied in the experimental groups by two methods:

- 1) Putting the glass vials containing table salt and a saturated solution of table salt in the water carrying Viremedy underneath and in contact with "the 96-well plates for the MTT assay" (which contained culture medium) *in addition to* initially using the culture medium in which the attribute of being the remedy had been previously induced;
- 2) Merely putting the glass vials containing table salt and a saturated solution of table salt in the water carrying Viremedy underneath and in contact with "the 96-well plates for the MTT assay" and "the cell culture flasks" (which, both, contained culture medium)—*without* initially employing the culture medium in which the attribute of being the remedy had been already induced and/or without adding any substance carrying Viremedy into the culture medium.

¹⁸² The paper concerning this topic: [14].

Several (serial) Microculture Tetrazolium Assays (MTT Assays) were conducted on the corresponding experimental and control groups during the study. [The MTT assay is a "Mitochondrial Activity Assay", also classified under "Cell Viability Assays"¹⁸³.]

An induction method of the attribute of being Viremedy in culture medium has been shown in the picture below (Picture B). The induction was performed by suitably putting a glass phial containing the remedy in contact with a container containing the culture medium, as a potential carrier substance (in its special meaning) for Viremedy, for 30 minutes.¹⁸⁴

Picture B) An Induction Method of the Attribute of Being Viremedy in Culture Medium by Suitably Putting a Glass Phial Containing Viremedy in Contact With a Container Containing the Culture Medium for a Sufficient Time



- A little Vaseline was rubbed on the contact surface for better contact of the containers.

This culture medium was used in 96-well plates (for the MTT assay) in some of the experimental groups. In addition, the glass vials containing table salt and a saturated solution of table salt in the water carrying Viremedy were continuously put underneath and in contact with the 96-well plates, containing culture medium, in the experimental groups.

In the case of other experimental groups, the attribute of being Viremedy was induced in the culture medium merely by continuously putting the glass vials containing table salt and a

¹⁸³ The MTT assay and the XTT assay are, both, Tetrazolium Dye Assays. [MTT: 3-(4,5-dimethylthiazol-2-yl)-2,5-diphenyltetrazolium bromide; XTT: 2,3-bis-(2-methoxy-4-nitro-5-sulfophenyl)-2H-tetrazolium-5-carboxanilide]. These tests are routinely used to measure any cytotoxic and/or cytostatic effects of the agents such as some potential medications for cancer, etc. These mitochondrial activity assays are also labeled Formazan-based Assays.

¹⁸⁴ As stated, for more certainty, we usually recommend that the period intended for the induction of the attribute of being Viremedy by "suitably putting any appropriate remedy vials or packs containing Viremedy in contact with any containers containing potential carriers" not be less than 2 hours in practice. (Under the usual conditions, the recommended period could be considerably more than the minimum time actually adequate for the effective induction of the attribute of being Viremedy in a suitable carrier.)

saturated solution of table salt in the water carrying Viremedy underneath and in contact with "the 96-well plates" and "the cell culture flasks" (which, both, contained culture medium).

The glass vials containing table salt and a saturated solution of table salt in the water carrying Viremedy have been shown in the picture below (Picture C).



Picture C) Glass Vials Containing Table Salt and a Saturated Solution of Table Salt in the Water Carrying Viremedy

Continuously putting the glass vials containing the substance carrying Viremedy underneath and in contact with "the 96-well plates for the MTT assay" and "the cell culture flask" (which, both, contained culture medium) has been shown in the picture below (Picture D). The remedy vials were used by this method in all the experimental groups in the study.

Picture D) Glass Vials Containing the Substances Carrying Viremedy Put Underneath and in Contact With "the Cell Culture Flask" and "the 96-Well Plate for the MTT Assay"



Throughout the study, the containers and plates containing the substances carrying Viremedy strictly were kept away from the containers and plates containing the substances not carrying the remedy. It was an important point. By the same token, to prevent any mistake in this regard, at every step, any work on the control groups was done prior to any work on the experimental groups under similar conditions.

It is worthy of remark that, in this study, the stated cancer cells in the corresponding experimental and control groups were cultivated for a minimum of 24 hours and for a maximum of 48 days,

under similar conditions. The maximum period over which the cancer cells, in the experimental groups, were subjected to the remedy was 41 days. (In the latter case, it was done merely by continuously putting the glass vials containing table salt and a saturated solution of table salt in the water carrying Viremedy underneath and in contact with the cell culture flasks containing culture medium.)

In view of our possibilities and limitations in this study, in practice, we could not continue the cultivation of the cancer cells in the required conditions for a longer period.

Upon the outcomes, applying Viremedy has, in total, exerted a statistically significant effect on the mitochondrial activity and the reproduction process of the cancer cells, as human breast adenocarcinoma (MCF-7) and murine spontaneous mammary carcinoma (4T1), in the form of "sinusoidal fluctuations". These considerable sinusoidal fluctuations in the experimental groups, which were exposed to Viremedy, have been demonstrated by serial MTT assays.

The mentioned fluctuations during the limited period of this study can be attributed to the event called "emergence" in the literature on Viremedy. [In general, the emergence event can come about through any holistic healing process.]

There was no difference between the Viremedy effects in the said two methods of the remedy application.

Even after discontinuing the remedy application (following applying Viremedy for 41 days), the fluctuations, in the groups that had been subjected to Viremedy, continued. It continued for about one week, until the cultivation of the cancer cells was terminated on account of our possibilities and limitations.

"The responses of the cancer cells, in the form of the mentioned fluctuations, to the remedy application and the discontinuance of the remedy application in the case of MCF-7 cells" were not the same as "those in the case of 4T1 cells under similar conditions". The appearance patterns of the emergence event in the cases of the stated high-grade cancer cells, with different grades of malignancy, were not the same.

In this way, "the emergence event through a process of holistic healing" has been experienced in an in vitro study for the first time. Additionally, some general points in the physical essence and the mechanisms of the actions of information-including medicines have also been implied.

♦ Some exploratory, interventional, in vitro experiences about "*Viremedy Effect on Murine Fibrosarcoma Cells*" had previously been executed in "the Immunology Department of the Medical Sciences Faculty of the University of Tarbiat Modares in Tehran-Iran" in 2006.¹⁸⁵

In one of these exploratory, in vitro experiences about any effects of Viremedy on murine fibrosarcoma cells, an early and temporary comparative increase in "the reproduction rate of the cancer cells in the culture medium carrying Viremedy (the experimental group)", compared with "that in the culture medium not carrying the remedy (the control group)", had been observed. It

¹⁸⁵ The paper concerning this topic: [13].

was followed by the death of all the cancer cells in the limited space of the cell culture flask in the experimental group. The stated early and temporary comparative increase in the reproduction rate of the cancer cells in the experimental group could be attributed to what is termed the emergence event. (Of note, fibrosarcoma cells are more malignant and invasive than some other cancer cells.)

The experience mentioned above had been performed "without immersing any agate crystals in the flasks containing culture medium".

Unfortunately, the exact death pattern of the cancer cells was not investigated and identified.

On the other hand, we could not observe (detect) the above-stated early and temporary comparative increase in "the reproduction rate of the cancer cells in the experimental group" (in comparison with "that of the cancer cells in the control group"), followed by the death of all the cancer cells in the experimental group, in all of our experiences. For instance, it was not observed in another exploratory, interventional, in vitro experience about any effects of Viremedy on murine fibrosarcoma cells.

The latter explanatory experience, "using the very low concentration of the cancer cells in the culture medium at the beginning of the experience", had been performed "together with immersing agate crystals in the cell culture flask containing the culture medium carrying Viremedy to raise the concentration and durability of the remedy in the culture medium".¹⁸⁶

This difference in the observations in the two experiences mentioned above could be attributed to "the very low concentration of the cancer cells in the culture medium at the beginning of the latter experience". In addition, the possible effect of the increase in the concentration and durability of the remedy, in the latter experience, in the comparative control of the emergence event and the reproduction rate of the cancer cells may be effective in this regard. In this way, the difference said above could be explained.

Anyhow, the mentioned exploratory, in vitro experiences were tentative.

♦ Additionally, to objectively demonstrate that "Viremedy has no cytotoxic and/or cytostatic effects on normal cells", the standard *in vitro* test called "*MTT Assay*" was performed on *normal human lymphocyte cells* (*as normal peripheral blood mononuclear cells*). It was conducted in the Immunology Department of the Medical Sciences Faculty of the University of Tarbiat Modares in Tehran-Iran in 2006.¹⁸⁷ In this test, the 3-day continuous exposure MTT assay was conducted on the noted normal cells as the highly sensitive cells against the cytotoxic and/or cytostatic agents. As expected, no cytotoxic effect (the loss of living cells) and/or cytostatic effect (shift from proliferation to quiescence) were observed in the case of subjecting the noted normal cells to Viremedy in this experience. In the test, no difference was experienced between "the experimental group (the normal

¹⁸⁶ The paper concerning this topic: [13].

¹⁸⁷ The paper concerning this topic: [13].

human lymphocyte cells subjected to Viremedy)" and "the control group (the normal human lymphocyte cells not exposed to Viremedy, under similar conditions)".

- **Some important points about "the in vitro studies concerning any effects of homeopathic medicines on cells in culture medium" have been stated in the literature pertaining to Viremedy and some related subjects.** These points must also be noticed in conducting and analyzing the in vitro tests to investigate any effects of information-including medicines.¹⁸⁸
- The effects of Viremedy use on the natural regulatory and homeostatic operations in cells can also be studied by the in vitro tests to investigate the influences of Viremedy on tumoral cells or any other under-stress or impaired cells (like those infected by HIV¹⁸⁹, HSV, etc). As noted in the literature relating to Viremedy and some related subjects, the effects of information-including medicines on cells in culture medium in an in vitro study depend on various parameters. These factors are among such parameters: the type, the potency, and the concentration of the employed information-including medicine and its durability in the used culture medium; the lineage and nature of the cell; the type and the extent of any impairments in the cell and the existing biotic capabilities for any improvement of the impairments; etc. These factors are also effective in the emergence event and "the related possible fluctuations" during the various stages of a study,

¹⁸⁸ Some important points about "the in vitro studies concerning any effects of homeopathic medicines on cells in culture medium" have formerly been presented in this synopsis in the section titled «The Mechanisms of the Actions of Information-Including Medicines» under the subtitle of "The Action Mechanism of Homeopathic Medicines", "Some Noteworthy Points in the Studies About any Effects of Homeopathic Preparations".

¹⁸⁹ The total effect of Viremedy in improving natural regulatory and healing operations in the totality of the living system can be promising in tackling HIV infection as well. Through Viremedy use, by rising of vitality and improving of endogenous adjusting and healing operations at the various levels, combating HIV infection can be substantially facilitated. It seems that eradicating HIV infection is a realizable goal with a "holistic and integrative attitude". Continuously applying Viremedy in large extent together with using any other appropriate treatments addresses such a holistic and integrative attitude. Anyhow, eradicating the persistent infection caused by HIV, as an insidious and intractable Retrovirus, takes the necessary time depending on the case. "Using the medications such as The Active Antiretroviral Therapy (HAART) and any other expedient medications like Prostratin", "employing any useful nutritional supplements", "caring for the lifestyle", and "benefiting from the so-called Precision Medicine", according to the case, can be taken into consideration along with applying Viremedy in high extent. An effective therapy can be done within the framework of vitherapy.

. [The latent HIV reservoir has posed one of the most dilemmas in curing HIV infection and the virus complete eradication. Some experimental medications, like Prostratin (which is a Protein Kinase C Modulator), stimulate the latently infected cells to replicate, leading to expressing the hidden viruses. These stimulated cells will die more rapidly, and the viruses freed through this event activate the immune system. Some of the literature related to this theme can also be found by searching the Web.]

. [What is entitled Precision Medicine, Personalized Medicine, Individualized Medicine, or Tailored Medicine (in its inclusive meaning) can also be taken into consideration within the framework of a holistic and integrative therapeutic system. Many subjects and discussions concerning this emerging topic can also be found by searching the Web.]

which is naturally done within a limited period. In view of that, the analysis of the results of such tests could be intricate. Additionally, the repetition of these studies may not be simple, and the results, dependent on various parameters, may be puzzling. Anyway, such studies ought to be designed and performed meticulously, noticing all necessary points and influencing factors. Naturally, the accomplishment of various effects of the remedy necessitates "the required amount of time" according to the case. The dynamic, complex effects of Viremedy on the processes of autoregulation, replication, death, and the like "in various stages through the experience" can vary depending on several parameters. Likewise, the interactions among these parameters and the phenomena arising from the emergence event had better be noticed as well; if not, the results could be confusing or even misleading.

- Many of the in vivo and all the in vitro experiments about any effects of Viremedy have been executed using the former versions of Viremedy. "The potencies of the remedy former versions" were lower than "the potency of the current version of Viremedy".

If the current version of Viremedy were utilized instead of the remedy former versions, the durability (maintenance) of the remedy would be greater; *however, contrary to some statements mentioned in some previous versions of the synopsis in Viremedy and some related subjects, this effect could not be considerably determining. Then again, if the current version of Viremedy were used instead of the remedy former versions, the differences among "the experimental (case) groups" and "the control groups" in the related non-human experiments, including many of the in vivo and all the in vitro tests, would be fewer according to the case.*

Upon the literature on Viremedy:

On account of the action mechanisms of information-including medicines, a potency rise of an information-including medicine "beyond a certain limit", according to the case, not only does not increase the medicine effects on the living organism receiving the medicine anymore but also decreases the medicine effects on that living system. This certain limit depends on various parameters like the kind and nature of the living creature receiving the medicine and the degree of development & complexity of its parallel body.

As a matter of fact, what is mainly introduced as an information-including medicine in a certain type and potency also contains the medicines of the same type in lower potencies. In this mixture of medicines, of the same type but in different potencies, "the concentrations of the medicines in higher potencies" are considerably more than "those in lower potencies". Indeed, some of the said free electrons with the vibration amplitude requisite for being the mentioned type of medicine and having higher potencies, especially the main potency (as the highest potency among the existing potencies), lose part of their vibrational energies by degrees (not abruptly); it happens "by gradually decreasing of their frequencies" before falling into the atomic orbitals. Like so, we have a variety of the said wave-particles having the same vibration amplitude but different vibration frequencies, and "the concentrations of the said wave-particles with higher frequencies" are considerably more than "those with lower frequencies". Anyhow, this mixture of medicines of the same type but in a variety of potencies is mainly introduced as a medicine in a certain potency, which is the highest potency among the various potencies existing in the mixture.

The point stated above can clarify why a version of Viremedy with a very high potency, like the later versions of the remedy, can still influence animals and even plants, in which the degree of development & complexity of the parallel body are significantly less than that of humans. It can also be explained why the versions of Viremedy with a high potency, like the remedy version of 2016, have could still influence the cells in the culture medium carrying the remedy.

By the remedy potency rise over the years, its effect on humans has much increased but its effect on other types of living creatures, like plants, has decreased in total. It has been experienced through the years in the clinical practices using the remedy in humans and in the non-human experiments performed employing Viremedy (also including the plant experiments conducted in 2021-22). [The plant experiences in 2021-22 have been conducted on chickpea, black maash (urdbean, Vigna mungo, black gram), green maash (mung bean, Vigna radiata, green gram), and bean.] This fact can be explained in light of the higher "degree of development & complexity of the parallel body of the human being" than "that of other types of living creatures". In the case of humans, contrary to the cases of other types of living beings, the remedy potency rise has led to a rise in "the sublevel of the parallel body, of the human receiving Viremedy, at which the initial main effect of the remedy mostly occurs". This important point ought to be well noticed in any experiments, in vivo or in vitro, performed using Viremedy.

Of note, we have never, even in the past, been able to detect any effect of Viremedy on bacteria. In particular, given the very high potency of the current version of Viremedy, any effect of the remedy current version on the microorganisms such as bacteria, viruses, and the like can be ignored.

- Naturally, the outcomes of the aforesaid in vivo and in vitro experiences deserve further, exhaustive investigations.

LIST OF PICTURES, TABLES, AND GRAPHS:

1. Picture: Some Instances of the Positive Effect of the Continual Use of Viremedy (Bio-remedy) on the Vitality (such as "the Resistance to the Stresses as severe Nutrient Deficiency and the Lack of Space for Growth" and "the Speed and Extent of Growth & Development in the Presence of the Mentioned Stresses" in This Case), Within the Nature Framework of the Living Creature, in Various Types of Plants [119]
2. Picture: The Positive Effect of Viremedy (Bio-remedy) on the Vitality (Such as "the Resistance to the Stresses as Severe Nutrient Deficiency and the Lack of Space for Growth" and "Growth & Development in the Presence of the Existing Stresses" in This Case), Within the Nature Framework of the Living Creature, in the Plants Whose Previous Generation Had Been Irrigated With the Tap Water Carrying the Remedy [120]
3. Picture: Two Instances of the Glass Containers Containing Viremedy [136]
4. Picture: Examples of Preparing the Washable, Sealed Viremedy Packs Containing the Table Salt or the Agate Crystal Carrying the Remedy [140]
5. Picture: Examples of Placing a Viremedy Pack Within a Particular, More Sensitive Zone That is Especially Linked to the Parallel Body [143]
6. Picture: Examples of Placing a Viremedy Pack Within an Alternative Zone That is Especially Linked to the Parallel Body [145]
7. Picture: Examples of Preparing the Viremedy-carrying Water for Drinking [148]
8. Picture: An Instance of a Plastic Container Containing the Drinking Water Carrying Viremedy [149]
9. Picture: An Example of Applying Viremedy by Serum Injection [151]
10. Table & Graph: The Numbers of the Alive Mice in the Experimental (Case) and the Control Groups on the Mentioned Dates Ensuing the Challenge With the High Dose of "Herpes simplex type 1 Virus (HSV-1)" [181]

11. Table & Graph: The Numbers of the Alive Mice
in the Experimental (Case) and the Control Groups
on the Mentioned Dates Ensuing the Challenge With
the High Dose of "Toxoplasma gondii (RH Strain) Parasite" [182]
12. Table & Graph: The Numbers of the Alive Mice
in the Experimental (Case) and the Control Groups
on the Mentioned Dates Ensuing the Challenge With
the High Dose of "Salmonella typhimurium Bacterium" [182]
13. Picture: An Instance of the Metal Lids of the Water Containers,
Wrapped in the Layers of the Plastic, Used in the Study [185]
14. Table & Graph: The Numbers of the Alive and the Dead Mice
in the Experimental (Case) and the Control Groups
Ensuing the Severe, Acute Poisoning With
the Large Dose of Isoniazid [190]
15. Table & Graph: The Numbers of the Alive and the Dead Mice
in the Experimental (Case) and the Control Groups
Ensuing the Severe, Acute Poisoning With
the Large Dose of Natrium Cyanide [194]
16. Picture (Repetitive): An Example of the Positive Effect of
the Continual Use of Viremedy (Bio-remedy) on the Vitality
(such as "the Speed and Extent of Growth & Development
in the Presence of the Stresses as Nutrient Deficiency
and Insufficient Space for Growth" in This Case),
Within the Nature Framework of the Living Creature,
in the Bean Plants [199]
17. Picture (Repetitive): Some Instances of the Positive Effect of
the Continual Use of Viremedy (Bio-remedy) on the Vitality
(such as "the Resistance to the Stresses as
Severe Nutrient Deficiency and the Lack of Space for Growth"
and "the Speed and Extent of Growth & Development
in the Presence of the Mentioned Stresses" in This Case),
Within the Nature Framework of the Living Creature,
in Various Types of Plants [206]
18. Picture: The Pots, Containing Soil,
Used to Cultivate the Bean Plants in the Study [213]

19. Picture (Repetitive): The Positive Effect of Viremedy (Bio-remedy) on the Vitality (Such as "the Resistance to the Stresses as Severe Nutrient Deficiency and the Lack of Space for Growth" and "Growth & Development in the Presence of the Existing Stresses" in This Case), Within the Nature Framework of the Living Creature, in the Bean Plants Whose Previous Generation Had Been Irrigated With the Tap Water Carrying the Remedy [218]
20. Picture: Extensive Peripheral Necrosis in the Outer Part of the Induced Murine Fibrosarcoma Cancer Tumor (WEHI-164) in a BALB/c Inbred Mouse Continually Received Viremedy [229]
21. Picture: An Induction Method of the Attribute of Being Viremedy in Culture Medium by Suitably Putting a Glass Phial Containing Viremedy in Contact With a Container Containing the Culture Medium for a Sufficient Time [235]
22. Picture: Glass Vials Containing Table Salt and a Saturated Solution of Table Salt in the Water Carrying Viremedy [236]
23. Picture: Glass Vials Containing the Substances Carrying Viremedy Put Underneath and in Contact With "the Cell Culture Flask" and "the 96-Well Plate for the MTT Assay" [236]

BIBLIOGRAPHY:

- [1] Esmaeili K: What's Viremedy: How does it affect, and how it is used. *The Internet Journal of Alternative Medicine (as an Open Access Journal <<http://ispub.com/IJAM>>)*; 2007; 6(1). [URL: <https://print.ispub.com/api/0/ispub-article/6930> or <http://ispub.com/IJAM/6/1/6930>; archived at <http://www.webcitation.org/6NUReEXzk>]
- [2] Esmaeili K: Physical essence of Information-including remedies. *The Internet Journal of Alternative Medicine (as an Open Access Journal <<http://ispub.com/IJAM>>)*; 2008; 6(2). [URL: <https://print.ispub.com/api/0/ispub-article/11828> or <http://ispub.com/IJAM/6/2/11828>; archived at <http://www.webcitation.org/6NURjuHJ2>]
- [3] Esmaeili K: A concise review on vitherapy and Viremedy, and some performed experimental studies about the Viremedy effect on vitality. *Darmangar Journal (Iranian Traditional and Complementary Medicine Quarterly)* [in Persian]; 2006; 3(9): 24–32.
- [4] Esmaeili K: Vitherapy and Viremedy (as a tool in vitherapy). *Holistic Medicine Magazine* [In Persian]; 2006; 3(9): 18–19.
- [5] Esmaeili K: A general review on some performed experimental studies about Viremedy effect on living beings vitality. *Holistic Medicine Magazine* [In Persian]; 2006; 3(10): 50–52.
- [6] Esmaeili K: What is Viremedy, and how it affects. *Holistic Medicine Magazine* [In Persian]; 2007; 4(13): 53–64.
- [7] Esmaeili K: Some clinical notes in Viremedy use. *Darmangar Journal (Iranian Traditional and Complementary Medicine Quarterly)* [In Persian]; 2007; 4(14,15): 63–72.
- [8] Esmaeili K: A short brief in Viremedy and its origin. *Darmangar Journal (Iranian Traditional and Complementary Medicine Quarterly)* [In Persian]; 2011–2012; 8(30,31): 45–47.
- [9] Esmaeili K: Physical essence of homeopathic remedies, some similar remedies prepared with the so-called Metaphysic-healing (Metaphysical Healing, Energy Therapy) method and the Unique Remedy, and their general mechanism of effects on organism. The 1st International Congress on Traditional Medicine and Materia Medica (School of Pharmacy, Shaheed Beheshti Medical Sciences University), Tehran-Iran, 6–9 Nov 2000.
- [10] Esmaeili K, Hassan ZM, Vazini H, Khoramabadi N, Jamali A: Viremedy effects in severe contaminations with some infectious organisms in laboratory mice. The International Congress on Traditional and Alternative Medicine (Mazandaran University of Medical Sciences), Sari-Iran, 28–31 Oct 2008.
[Also:
Esmaeili K, Hassan ZM, Vazini H, Khoramabadi N, Jamali A: Viremedy effects in severe contaminations with some infectious organisms in laboratory mice. *The Internet Journal of Alternative Medicine (as an Open Access Journal <<http://ispub.com/IJAM>>)*; 2007; 5(2). [URL: <https://print.ispub.com/api/0/ispub-article/3833> or <http://ispub.com/IJAM/5/2/3833>; archived at <http://www.webcitation.org/6NURJunEK>]]
- [11] Esmaeili K: Study of the Unique Remedy usage effect on living being vitality and resistance degree against stresses (1- Laboratory mice). The 1st International Congress on Traditional Medicine and Materia Medica (School of Pharmacy, Shaheed Beheshti Medical Sciences University), Tehran-Iran, 6–9 Nov 2000.
- [12] Esmaeili K: Study of Viremedy effect on acute poisoning with Natrium Cyanide in laboratory mice. *Darmangar Journal (Iranian Traditional and Complementary Medicine Quarterly)* [In Persian]; 2008; 5(17&18): 64–76.
- [13] Esmaeili K, Hassan ZM, Nemati N, Vazini H: Some primary in vitro & in vivo experiments about Viremedy effect on cancer. The International Congress on Traditional and Alternative Medicine (Mazandaran University of Medical Sciences), Sari-Iran, 28–31 Oct 2008. [Also published in *Darmangar Journal (Iranian Traditional and Complementary Medicine Quarterly)* [In Persian]; 2008; 4(16): 43–57.]
- [14] Esmaeili K, Hassan ZM, Ahmadian A, Vazini H: Investigation of the Viremedy effects on the MCF-7 & 4T1 cancerous cells in the culture medium; An explorative study. The 2nd National Congress of Integrative Oncology

(Motamed Cancer Institute (MCI) (Breast Cancer Research Center BCRC)), Tehran-Iran, 18–20 Oct 2017. [Also published in *Darmangar Journal (Iranian Traditional and Complementary Medicine Quarterly)* [In Persian]; 2017; 14(53&54): 47–62.]

[15] Bahramlueian R, Esmaeili K: Study of the Unique Remedy usage effect on living being vitality and resistance degree against stresses (2- Some plants). The 1st International Congress on Traditional Medicine and Materia Medica, School of Pharmacy (Shaheed Beheshti Medical Sciences University), Tehran-Iran, 6–9 Nov 2000.

[16] Amiraslani M, Esmaeili K, Nemati N: Study of the Unique Remedy usage effect on living being vitality and vital potential capacities fulfillment degree. The 1st International Congress on Traditional Medicine and Materia Medica (School of Pharmacy, Shaheed Beheshti Medical Sciences University), Tehran-Iran, 6–9 Nov 2000.

[17] Nemati N, Esmaeili K: Study of stable effect of the Unique Remedy usage on vitality and vital potential capacities fulfillment degree and resistance against stresses in the subsequent generations of the living beings. The 1st International Congress on Traditional Medicine and Materia Medica (School of Pharmacy, Shaheed Beheshti Medical Sciences University), Tehran-Iran, 6–9 Nov 2000.

[18] Nemati N, Esmaeili K: Study of the Unique Remedy usage effect on living being vitality and resistance degree against stresses (3- A kind of fungus). The 1st International Congress on Traditional Medicine and Materia Medica (School of Pharmacy, Shaheed Beheshti Medical Sciences University), Tehran-Iran, 6–9 Nov 2000.

[19.1] Esmaeili K: Faradarmani, cure or pseudo-cure? [A radical criticism of Faradarmani (Psymentology, Universal Gnosticism). *Darmangar Journal (Iranian Traditional and Complementary Medicine Quarterly)* [In Persian]; 2011–2012; 8(30,31): 57–86. [The full paper, in Persian, is also available on the Web.]

[19.2] Esmaeili K: Vitality, the golden criterion in Holistic Medicine, and proposal of using this measure to distinguish true cures from pseudo-cures like Faradarmani. The 9th National Conference on Modern Studies and Research in the Field of Biology and Natural Sciences of Iran (Center for the Studies and Researches of Fundamental Sciences and Technologies in Society, Ale-Taha Institute of Higher Education), Tehran-Iran, 10 Nov 2022. (Persian) [Also presented in: The 8th Conference on Heath, Treatment, and Health Promotion (International Organization of Academic Studies (IOAS)), Tbilisi-Georgia, 18 Feb 2022. And in: The 6th Scientific Conference of Applied Research in Science and Technology of Iran" (The Armonasan Aso Systems Research Institute), Ilam-Iran, 14 Sep 2022.] [*This topic and similar ones, in Persian, are "available on the Web".*]

[20] Esmaeili K: An overview of Viremedy as an information-including medicine, and a call for introducing an internationally prestigious center ready to conduct a funded simple animal study about Viremedy effects. The 8th Conference on Heath, Treatment, and Health Promotion (International Organization of Academic Studies (IOAS)), Tbilisi-Georgia, 18 Feb 2022. [Also presented in: The 9th National Conference on Modern Studies and Research in the Field of Biology and Natural Sciences of Iran (Center for the Studies and Researches of Fundamental Sciences and Technologies in Society, Ale-Taha Institute of Higher Education), Tehran-Iran, 10 Nov 2022.] [*This topic and similar ones are "available on the Web".*]

[A similar paper:

Esmaeili K: Viremedy, as an Information-including Medicine, at a Glance. The National Conference on Natural Products Affecting Respiratory Infections (The University of Isfahan), Isfahan-Iran, 23-24 Feb 2022.]

[21] Wichmann EH: Quantum Physics. Berkeley Physics Course- Vol. 4, 1st edn [Translated into Persian by Falsafi H (Edited by Bahari MR, Mirzabeygi J). Iran University Press Center (Iran); 2002]. McGraw-Hill (USA); 1971.

[22] Cohen-Tannoudji C, Diu B, Laloe F: Quantum Mechanics- Vol. 1, 2nd edn [Translated into Persian by Rahimi MF, Sarbishei M (Edited by Goodarzi J). Iran University Press Center (Iran); 2006]. Wiley-VCH (USA); 1977.

[23] Gasiorowicz S: Quantum Physics- 2nd edn [Translated into Persian by Sheikholeslami M (Edited by Rahbar M); 4th edn. Iran University Press Center (Iran); 2005]. John Wiley & Sons Inc (USA); 1996.

[24] Tipler PA, Llewellyn R: Modern Physics- 6th edn. W. H. Freeman (USA); 2012.

[25] Schwabl F: Quantum Mechanics- 3rd edn [Translated into English by Kates RJ]. Springer Science & Business Media (Germany-USA); 2013.

[26] Razavi M: Quantum Theory of Tunneling- 2nd edn. World Scientific (Singapore); 2013.

- [27] Hahnemann S: *Materia Medica Pura* [Translated from]. B Jain Pub (India); 1996.
- [28] Sankaran R: *The Soul of Remedies*. Medical Homoeopathic Pub (India); 1997.
- [29] Sankaran R: *The Substance of Homeopathy*. Homoeopathic Medical Pub (India); 1999.
- [30] Sankaran R: *The Spirit of Homeopathy*. Medical Homoeopathic Pub (India); 1999.
- [31] Vithoulkas G: *Essence of Homoeopathic Materia Medica*- 2nd edn. B Jain Pub (India); 2002.
- [32] Khalvati B: *A Textbook of Homoeopathic Pharmacy (Preparation and Producing Methods of Homoeopathic Remedies)*- 1st edn [in Persian]. Darugostar Razi (Iran); 2002.
- [33] Vithoulkas G: *The Science of Homoeopathy*. B Jain Pub (India); 2002.
- [34] Hahnemann S: *Organon of Medicine*- 6th edn [Translated into English by Boericke W]. B Jain Pub (India); 2003.
- [35] Kusse F: *Homeopathic Types* [Translated into English by Scholten J, and then Translated into Persian by Tahvilzadeh M (Edited by Hadidi A); Eshraghieh (Babazadeh) Pub (Iran); 2012]. Narayana Verlag (Germany); 2010.
- [36] Tiller WA, Kohane MJ, Dibble WE: Can an aspect of consciousness be imprinted into an electronic device? *Integr Physiol Behav Sci*; 2000; 35(2): 142–162 (discussion 163).
- [37] Kohane MJ, Tiller WA: Biological processes, quantum mechanics and electromagnetic fields: The possibility of device-encapsulated human intention in medical therapies. *Med Hypotheses*; 2001; 56(6): 598–607.
- [38] Radin D, Yount G: Effects of healing intention on cultured cells and truly random events. *J Altern Complement Med*; 2004; 10(1): 103–112.
- [39] Tiller WA, Dibble WE Jr, Shealy CN, Nunley RN: Toward general experimentation and discovery in conditioned laboratory spaces: Part II. pH-change experience at four remote sites, 1 year later. *J Altern Complement Med*; 2004; 10(2): 301–306.
- [40] Tiller WA: A personal perspective on energies in future energy medicine. *J Altern Complement Med*; 2004; 10(5): 867–877.
- [41] Tiller WA, Dibble WE, Orlando G, Migli A, Raiteri G, Oca J: Toward general experimentation and discovery in conditioned laboratory spaces: Part IV. Macroscopic information entanglement between sites approximately 6000 miles apart. *J Altern Complement Med*; 2005; 11(6): 973–976.
- [42] Tiller WA, Dibble WE: Toward general experimentation and discovery in conditioned laboratory and complementary and alternative medicine spaces: Part V. Data on 10 different sites using a robust new type of subtle energy detector. *J Altern Complement Med*; 2007; 13(1): 133–149.
- [43] Pajunen GA, Purnell MJ, Dibble WE Jr, Tiller WA: Altering the acid/alkaline balance of water via the use of an intention-host device. *J Altern Complement Med*; 2009; 15(9): 963–968.
- [44] Tiller WA: On understanding the very different science premises meaningful to CAM versus orthodox medicine: Part I--The fundamentals. *J Altern Complement Med*; 2010; 16(3): 327–335.
- [45] Tiller WA: On understanding the very different science premises meaningful to CAM versus orthodox medicine: Part II--Applications of part I fundamentals to five different space-time examples. *J Altern Complement Med*; 2010; 16(4): 507–516.
- [46] Manek NJ, Tiller WA: A new perspective on "the placebo effect": Untangling the entanglement. *Med Hypotheses*; 2011; 77(4): 614–619.
- [47] Tiller WA, Tiller JE, Dibble WE Jr, Manek R, Manek N: The Buddha relics and evidence of physical space conditioning with unimprinted intention host devices. *J Altern Complement Med*; 2012; 18(4): 379–381.

- [48] Matos LC, Santos SC, Anderson JG, Machado J, Greten HJ, Monteiro FJ: Instrumental measurements of water and the surrounding space during a randomized blinded controlled trial of focused intention. *J Evid Based Complementary Altern Med*; 2017; 22(4): 675–686. (DOI: 10.1177/2156587217707117)
- [49] Hahnemann S: Chronic Diseases (Their Peculiar Nature and Their Homeopathic Cure) [Translated from]. B Jain Pub (India); 2005.
- [50.1] Fulder S: The Handbook of Alternative and Complementary Medicine- 3rd edn. Oxford University Press (UK); 1996.
- [50.2] Sakagami H [Editor]: Alternative Medicine. IntechOpen (<<https://www.intechopen.com>>) (UK); 2012. (DOI: 10.5772/46204) [URL: <https://www.intechopen.com/books/3369>]
- [50.3] World Health Organization: WHO Traditional Medicine Strategy: 2014-2023; 2013. [URL: <https://apps.who.int/iris/handle/10665/92455>; <https://www.who.int/publications/i/item/9789241506096>]
- [51] Navidi AA, Ghasemi-Soleymanieh K: Encyclopedia of Holistic Medicine: Traditional and Modern Methods in Medicine- 1st edn. Teimourzadeh Press (Iran); 2002.
- [52] Yuan CS, Bieber EJ, Bauer BA; Textbook of Complementary and Alternative Medicine- 2nd edn. Informa Healthcare (UK); 2006.
- [53] Brennan BA: Hands of Light; A Guide to Healing Through the Human Energy Field. Random House Publishing Group (USA); 2011.
- [54] Zarrilli PB: Three bodies of practice in a Traditional South Indian Martial Art. *Soc Sci Med*; 1989; 28(12): 1289–1309.
- [55] Ahmadiyah A: The Secret of Therapy- 3rd edn. Eghbal Press (Iran); 2003.
- [56] Muehsam D, Chevalier G, Barsotti T, Gurfein BT: An overview of biofield devices. *Glob Adv Health Med*; 2015; 4(Suppl): 42–51.
- [57] Duerden T: An aura of confusion: 'Seeing auras--Vital Energy or human physiology?' Part 1 of a three-part series. *Complement Ther Nurs Midwifery*; 2004; 10(1): 22–29.
- [58] Duerden T: An aura of confusion Part 2: The aided eye--"Imaging the aura?". *Complement Ther Nurs Midwifery*; 2004; 10(2): 116–123.
- [59] Shahabi S, Hassan ZM, Mahdavi M, Dezfouli M, Rahvar MT, Naseri M, Jazani NH, Khalkhali HR : Hot and cold natures and some parameters of neuroendocrine and immune systems in Traditional Iranian Medicine: A preliminary study. *J Altern Complement Med*; 2008; 14(2): 147–156.
- [60] Zendehboodi Z: Association of glutathione S-transferase M1 and T1 polymorphisms and temperament. *Mol Biol Res Commun*; 2017; 6(3): 95–100. (DOI: 10.22099/mbrc.2017.4074)
- [61.1] Witze A: 75 years of entanglement [Vol. 178(#11); p25]. <<http://www.sciencenews.org>>; 2010 (Nov). [URL: http://www.sciencenews.org/view/feature/id/65093/title/75_years_of_entanglement; archived at <http://www.webcitation.org/69j1yYVFJ>] [URL in Feb 2022: <https://www.sciencenews.org/article/75-years-entanglement>]
- [61.2] Hongbao M, Young M, Yan Y: Quantum entanglement introduction. *Academia Arena* <<http://www.sciencepub.net/academia>>; 2016; 8(7): 93-97. (DOI: 10.7537/marsaaj080716.13)
- [62] Berkovitz J: Action at a Distance in Quantum Mechanics (Edition Winter 2008 [Edited by Zalta EN], First Published 2007). *The Stanford Encyclopedia of Philosophy*; 2008. [URL: <http://plato.stanford.edu/archives/win2008/entries/qm-action-distance/#ActDisCoExiNonSepHol>; archived at <http://www.webcitation.org/69j1EeUB9>]
- [63] Halpern P: The Great Beyond: Higher Dimensions, Parallel Universes, and the Extraordinary Search for a Theory of Everything. John Wiley & Sons Inc (USA); 2004.

- [64] Becker K, Becker M, Schwarz JH: String Theory and M-Theory: A Modern Introduction. Cambridge University Press (UK); 2006.
- [65] Kaku M: Parallel Worlds: A Journey Through Creation, Higher Dimensions, and the Future of the Cosmos. Knopf Doubleday Publishing Group (USA); 2006.
- [66] Mushak P: Hormesis and its place in nonmonotonic dose-response relationships: Some scientific reality checks. *Environ Health Perspect*; 2007; 115(4): 500–506.
- [67] Calabrese EJ, Baldwin LA: Radiation hormesis: Its historical foundations as a biological hypothesis. *Hum Exp Toxicol*; 2000; 19(1): 41–75.
- [68] Wikipedia: Microbiota. <<https://www.wikipedia.org>>. [URL: <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Microbiota>]
- [69] Kent JT: Lectures on Homoeopathic Philosophy- 6th edn. B Jain Pub (India); 2005.
- [70] Frankl VE, Winslade WJ: Man's Search for Meaning. Beacon Press (USA); 2006.
- [71] Brien S, Lachance L, Lewith GT: Are the therapeutic effects of homeopathy attributed to the consultation, the homeopathic remedy, or both? A protocol for a future exploratory feasibility trial in patients with Rheumatoid Arthritis. *J Altern Complement Med*; 2004; 10(3): 499–502.
- [72] Milgrom LR: Patient-Practitioner-Remedy (PPR) entanglement, Part 8: 'Laser-like' action of the homeopathic therapeutic encounter as predicted by a gyroscopic metaphor for the vital force. *Forsch Komplementarmed Klass Naturheilkd*; 2005; 12(4): 206–213.
- [73] Eyles C, Walker J, Brien S: Homeopathic practitioner's experiences of the homeopathic consultation: A protocol of a grounded theory study. *J Altern Complement Med*; 2009; 15(4): 347–352.
- [74] Eyles C, Leydon GM, Brien SB: Forming connections in the homeopathic consultation. *Patient Educ Couns*; 2012; 89(3): 501–506. (DOI: 10.1016/j.pec.2012.02.004)
- [75] Milgrom LR: Genus Epidemicus: Are notions of entanglement relevant to the homeopathic understanding of epidemic disease? *Forsch Komplementmed*; 2016; 23(5): 290–300.
- [76] Stub T, Foss N, Liorden I: "Placebo Effect is probably what we refer to as patient healing power": A qualitative pilot study examining how Norwegian complementary therapists reflect on their practice. *BMC Complement Altern Med*; 2017; 17(1): 262. (DOI: 10.1186/s12906-017-1770-8)
- [77] Wackermann J, Seiter C, Keibel H, Walach H: Correlations between brain electrical activities of two spatially separated human subjects. *Neurosci Lett*; 2003; 336(1): 60–64.
- [78] Radin DI: Event-related electroencephalographic correlations between isolated human subjects. *J Altern Complement Med*; 2004; 10(2): 315–323.
- [79] Standish LJ, Kozak L, Johnson LC, Richards T: Electroencephalographic evidence of correlated event-related signals between the brains of spatially and sensory isolated human subjects. *J Altern Complement Med*; 2004; 10(2): 307–314.
- [80] Richards TL, Kozak L, Johnson LC, Standish LJ: Replicable functional magnetic resonance imaging evidence of correlated brain signals between physically and sensory isolated subjects. *J Altern Complement Med*; 2005; 11(6): 955–963.
- [81] Wikipedia: Homeopathy. <<https://www.wikipedia.org>>; 2017. [URL: <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Homeopathy>; archived at <http://www.webcitation.org/6sZDpwTjG>] [The updated page has been cited, with the same URL, again in Feb 2022]
- [82] Milgrom LR: Homeopathy and the new fundamentalism: A critique of the critics. *J Altern Complement Med*; 2008; 14(5): 589–594.
- [83.1] CAM Basics. *The National Center for Complementary and Integrative Health (NCCIH) (The National Center for Complementary and Alternative Medicine; NCCAM)* (<<https://nccih.nih.gov>>); 2012. [URL:

https://nccih.nih.gov/sites/nccam.nih.gov/files/D347_05-25-2012.pdf; archived at
<http://www.webcitation.org/6gTYnhl8J>

- [83.2] Ross CL: Energy Medicine [Open Access Peer-Reviewed Chapter]. *InTechOpen* (<<https://www.intechopen.com>>); 2012. (DOI: 10.5772/52818) [URL: <https://www.intechopen.com/chapters/40433>]
- [84] Cottingham WN, Greenwood DA: An Introduction to the Standard Model of Particle Physics- 6th edn. Cambridge University Press (UK); 2007.
- [85] Kim J, Huxter VM, Curutchet C, Scholes GD: Measurement of electron-electron interactions and correlations using two-dimensional electronic double-quantum coherence spectroscopy. *J Phys Chem A*; 2009; 113(44): 12122–12133.
- [86] Klein C, Hurlbut CS, Dana JD: Manual of Mineralogy- 21st edn. John Wiley & Sons Inc (USA); 1999.
- [87] Teixeira J: Can water possibly have a memory? A skeptical view. *Homeopathy*; 2007; 96(3): 158–162.
- [88] Shahabi S, Kasariyans A, Noorbakhsh F: Like cures like: A neuroimmunological model based on electromagnetic resonance. *Electromagn Biol Med*; 2013; 32(4): 508–526.
- [89] Emoto M: Healing with water. *J Altern Complement Med*; 2004; 10(1): 19–21.
- [90] Emoto M: Welcome to the world of water. <<http://www.masaru-emoto.net>>; 2010. [URL: <http://www.masaru-emoto.net/english/index.html>; archived at <http://www.webcitation.org/69kK5yIhe>] [The updated page has been cited, with the same URL, again in Feb 2022]
- [91] Radin D, Hayssen G, Emoto M, Kizu T: Double-blind test of the effects of distant intention on water crystal formation. *Explore (NY)*; 2006; 2(5): 408–411.
- [92] Radin D, Lund N, Emoto M, Kizu T: Effects of distant intention on water crystal formation: A triple-blind replication. *Journal of Scientific Exploration*; 2008; 22(4): 481–493.
- [93] Radin D, Hayssen G, Walsh J: Effects of intentionally enhanced chocolate on mood. *Explore (NY)*; 2007; 3(5): 485–492.
- [94] Shiah YJ, Radin D: Metaphysics of the tea ceremony: A randomized trial investigating the roles of intention and belief on mood while drinking tea. *Explore (NY)*; 2013; 9(6): 355–360. (DOI: 10.1016/j.explore.2013.08.005)
- [95] Freshwater D: Geopathic stress. *Complement Ther Nurs Midwifery*; 1997; 3(6): 160–162.
- [96] Hacker GW, Pawlak E, Pauser G, Tichy G, Jell H, Posch G, Kraibacher G, Aigner A, Hutter J: Biomedical evidence of influence of geopathic zones on the human body: Scientifically traceable effects and ways of harmonization. *Forsch Komplementarmed Klass Naturheilkd*; 2005; 12(6): 315–327.
- [97] Augner C, Hacker GW, Jekel I: Geopathic stress zones: Short-term effects on work performance and well-being?. *J Altern Complement Med*; 2010; 16(6): 657–561.
- [98] Katzung BG, Trevor AJ: Basic and Clinical Pharmacology- 14th edn. McGraw-Hill Education (USA); 2017.
- [99] Kasper DL, Fauci AS, Hauser SL, Longo DL, Jameson JL, Loscalzo J: Harrison's Manual of Medicine- 19th edn. McGraw-Hill Professional (USA); 2016.
- [100] Anderson SK, Dewar K, Goulet ML, Leveque G, Makrigiannis AP: Complete elucidation of a minimal class I MHC natural killer cell receptor haplotype. *Genes and Immunity*; 2005; 6: 481–492.
- [101] Gieni RS, Fang Y, Trinchieri G, Umetsu DT, DeKruyff RH: Differential production of IL-12 in BALB/c and DBA/2 mice controls IL-4 versus IFN-gamma synthesis in primed CD4 lymphocytes. *International Immunology*; 1996; 8(10): 1511–1520.
- [102] Rothe H, Burkart V, Faust A, Kolb H: Interleukin-12 gene expression is associated with rapid development of diabetes mellitus in non-obese diabetic mice. *Diabetologia*; 1996; 39(1): 119–122.

[103] Kuperwasser C, Hurlbut GD, Kitrell FS, Dickinson ES, Laucirica R, Medina D, Naber SP, Jerry DJ. Development of spontaneous mammary tumors in BALB/c p53 heterozygous mice (A model for Li-Fraumeni Syndrome). Am J Pathol; 2000; 157(6): 2151–2159.

[104] Mouse Genome Informatics (MGI): Inbred Strains of Mice: BALB. <<http://www.informatics.jax.org>>; 2017. [URL: <http://www.informatics.jax.org/external/festing/mouse/docs/BALB.shtml>; archived at <http://www.webcitation.org/6t2PMYsDC>]

[The updated page has been cited, with the same URL, again in 2022.]



An "Information-including Medicine" is a material that the rendition of its respective physical information via a certain part of the living system termed Parallel Body leads to its corresponding biotic qualities in the living being.

Viremedy, homeopathic medicines, and so-called intentional healing medicines are among such medicines.

- "Viremedy", as a basic remedy, could raise the vitality of the living creature within the framework of its nature.

A raise in vitality means "a general increase in the fulfillment degree of biotic capabilities, such as resistance (resilience) to exogenous and endogenous stresses , in the broad sense".



In this text, allowing for the related facts and experiments, "the Physical Essence" and "the Mechanisms of the Actions" of information-including medicines have been generally clarified by putting forward a working theory. Additionally, "Viremedy", "its Origin", and some relevant topics have been presented concisely. These topics are also included: "Some Controlled Experiments Conducted About any Effects of Viremedy on Vitality"; "Some Points About the Holistic Healing Process Actuated by Viremedy Use"; "Some Application Manners of Viremedy"; "The Possible Use of Other Treatments Together With Viremedy". (what is named "Improved Homeopathy" has been briefly introduced in this synopsis too.)

► As a rule, facts, rather than words, are the final judge.

► All sales revenue of the book, the author's share, will be spent on the activities involving Viremedy and the related matters such as accomplishing the studies, improving the remedy use, etc. [Viremedy is not a monopolistic production or finding of any person or group.]